THE ANCESTORS OF MY CHILDREN

THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
1800

Class CS71
Book C6
Copyright No. 1906
COPY 2

COPYRIGHT DEPOSIT.

William Copeland Clark[9].

The Ancestors of My Children

and

Other Related Children

of the

Generations Living in the Morning

of the

Twentieth Century

By

WILLIAM COPELAND CLARK

LINCOLN, MAINE

Published
Under the Direction of the Author's Executors
1906

LIBRARY of CONGRESS
Two Copies Received
JAN 2 1907
Copyright Entry
Aug 11, 1906
CLASS a XXc. No.
152911
COPY A.

Copyright 1906
By HUGO CLARK
Bangor, Maine

PRESS OF
THE THOS. W. BURR PTG. & ADV. CO.
BANGOR, ME.

TO

MY CHILDREN

AND THEIR LIVING NEAR RELATIVES,

AND TO THE

MEMORY OF THEIR ANCESTRAL DEAD

THIS WORK IS

AFFECTIONATELY INSCRIBED

BY THE AUTHOR

TO THE END THAT WHAT HAS BEEN COLLECTED CONCERNING WHO THE LIVING ARE AND THE DEAD WERE, AND FROM WHENCE BOTH CAME, MAY BE PRESERVED

PREFACE

It may be stated that the following work, in plan and scope, is not what, at first, I had in mind to compile. My ideal of a family genealogy has been and is—to take the name of an ancestor who seated a family in the New World, and make that name the trunk line of the work, placing the immigrant and his wife as generation one in the work. Then I would run the lines of those first American ancestors back in the Old World as far as practically possible. Next, I would find and place all their descendants in America, irrespective of the changes in names through marriage. In coming down the line, when one in it is found to have married, I would trace the lines of the family, of him or her, thus allied to the trunk line, straight back, at least to the come-over, and over the seas if data were available.

Perhaps it is not possible to attain the measure of fullness here indicated under any circumstances likely to attend one undertaking it. But, be this as it may, I dislike the idea of a partial history of the descendants of an ancestor; and especially, when, from any cause, the parts omitted are a considerable portion of the whole. Such would, of necessity, have been the case, had I, with the material in hand, in any past stage of my search, compiled a genealogy of the descendants of Joseph[1] and Alice (Pepper) Clark, or of Lawrence[1] and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland, or of both, or of any other first American ancestors of my children.

It, therefore, became necessary to suspend the work on a genealogy, such as was at first contemplated, awaiting needed data, much of which, I had begun to suspect, might not be

found to become available in my time. In this view, and in order that much of the material collected might be more surely preserved than it would be likely to be, if left in promiscuous manuscripts, it occurred to me that I would arrange a partial history of the ancestors of my own, and quite a goodly number of other nearly related children, tracing, in the arrangement, as many lines back, as I could and have them, as single straight lines, complete, that is to say, with no generation missing. Hence the following compilation. In it are traced some 54 such lines, from the youngest generations now living, to some one of their immigrant ancestors, who were of the earliest settlements in America.

Upon most of these lines the treatment is much broader than single straight lines, and includes all those persons found, who come within near degrees of relationship to the single lines traced. While the labor of tracing backward these related lines was not, in the first place, undertaken, as preparatory to, nor, as before stated, with the view then to this compilation; yet, such family lines as have been traced through, from the present time back to the come-over are here utilized as warp of the web of the work. For woof, such material as has been found along the warp lines is used.

Any one, in tracing, ancestorially, no farther back than to the 11th generation preceeding his own, will find, if there has been no intermingling of the lines by the marriage of parties related by consanguinity, 4094 persons from whom he is descended; 2048 of these would be his great, great, great, great, great, great, great, great, great grand-parents. The other 2046 would be apportioned to the intervening generations, according to the rules of geometrical progression. He would have two parents, four grand and eight great grand-parents, and so on, doubling at each generation, as the search is extended backward, or goes on up the lines.

In the work following, doubtless, errors have crept in; it would, perhaps, be singular if there had not; but it will be

a source of ample gratification should the researches and the records here made of them serve, in some measure, to perpetuate the memories of such of those who early seated families in the New World, and of such of their descendants, as have been traced and herein placed. The record embraces some of the early founders, and, in later generations, workmen upon the State Structure of America,— work of the PEOPLE and not of Kings or Emperors—wherein all did well their parts; grew weary by the way, and—

> "To reach that realm on the other shore
> Have passed through a transient gloom;
> Have walked unseen, unhelped, alone,
> Through that covered bridge — the tomb."

Lincoln, Maine. W. C. C.

EXPLANATIONS

The use of a superior figure, that is, a numeral a little above and at the right of a name, indicates the American generation, the bearer of the name was, or is, in.

Where the sign + is used in the left-hand margin before a name or names, it indicates that the person or one or more of the persons next named, is or are ancestors of my children.

W. C. C.

LINE OF CLARK

After long search, much of it at first naturally enough misdirected, the trail was struck leading back to our first American ancestors, Joseph[1] and Alice (Pepper) Clark. These tracings find that he was born in 1597, in Suffolk County, England, where the family had long been seated. From whence the wife, Alice, came to the New World, in so far as I have been able to learn, is not known.

Augustus Peck Clarke, A. M., M. D., of Cambridge, Mass., who places himself in the line of descendants of Joseph[1] and Alice (Pepper) Clark and in the ninth generation, in his "Clarke's Kindred Genealogies," finds that Joseph Clark[1] was among the first settlers of the Dorchester Company, coming to America in the ship "Mary and John," with the Winthrop party in 1630; and that he came from Suffolk County, England.

Referring to the Dorchester, Mass. town records, under date of Nov. 22, 1634, Dr. Clarke says "Joseph Clarke (his name in the records is spelled with the final "e") and twelve other persons are mentioned as having a 'grant of six acres of land for their small and great lotts, at Naponset, betwixt the Indian field and the mill.'"

Dr. Clarke then finds that subsequently to the above grant, Joseph Clark removed to Dedham, Mass., and was one of the earliest settlers of that town, and quotes, as also does Rev. E. O. Jameson in his history of Medway, Mass., from Dedham records, Vol. 1, page 112, as follows:

"Dedham, ye 28 of ye 7 month called September, 1640, whereas, Edward Alleyen hath granted unto Joseph Clark"

(Clarke uses the final "e;" Jameson does not,) "one acre of ye land next Vine Brook, towards the North for setting his house upon we do grant unto said Joseph one acre of ye land to adjoin thereunto for to make an house lot. And we do grant unto the sayed Joseph Clark six acres of planting ground to be beyond Vine Brook to be set off by the aforesaid men that we appointed to perform for Henry Wilson, provide that he subscribe to the town orders."

The Jameson history of Medway finds that Joseph Clark, the ancestor of the Clarks of that town and vicinity, came from Suffolk County, England, with his wife, Alice (Pepper) Clark, in 1640, and settled in Dedham. His eighth child, John[2], born in Medfield, in 1652, married in 1679, Mary Sheffield, of Sherborn, and settled in Medway, originally a part of Medfield. The history of Medfield, by William S. Tilden, finds that Joseph Clark was one of the earliest residents of Dedham, as well as one of the thirteen original settlers of Medfield.

It may be noted that Tilden does not attempt to trace Joseph Clark, back of his Dedham settlement, while Jameson says he came from England in 1640 and settled in Dedham. While it is true he did settle in Dedham in 1640, it is also true that he had previously settled in Dorchester. The error of Jameson is not an unnatural one, in view of the fact that he was compiling a town history, and it probably did not occur to him that Joseph Clark made Dedham his place of second settlement. So he started with the Dedham grant of land to Clark in 1640.

The Winthrop party of 1630, as history informs us, was comprised of "about 300 of the best Puritan families" in England. They settled early, in Dorchester, Roxbury, Watertown, Cambridge, Salem, Concord, Medfield, Medway, Billingham, Needham, Boston, Walpole, and many other places in Mass. The first reinforcement to the original Winthrop Colony was in 1635, and the Dorchester grant of

land to Joseph Clark, was in 1634; therefore he must have been of the 1630 immigration. There does not seem to have been, in the Dorchester Plantation, prior to 1635, any other Joseph Clark, than our Joseph[1]. From the history of Dorchester in the list of settlers there previous to January, 1635 are found the names of Joseph and Bray Clark. The name of Bray Clark appears in the Dorchester records in 1634. There was a Thomas Clark who appears in the same records in 1638, in which year he was made freeman. He subsequently removed to Boston, where he became a prominent and respected citizen. Dr. Clarke finds warrant for stating that Joseph[1], Thomas and Bray were brothers; but this seems to rest more in theory than in proof. He founds his theory of the "three brothers," upon that of Dr. Harris, who founds upon the inscription on a gravestone erected, he says, to their memory as follows:

> "Here lie three Clarks, their accounts are even.
> Entered on earth and carried up to heaven."

An examination of the parish records in Suffolk County, England, would probably prove or disprove the claim, that Joseph[1], Thomas and Bray Clark were brothers.

The first State record concerning Medfield, Mass., bears date May 22, 1650. Originally Medfield was a part of Dedham, and the first settlement in what is now Medfield was called "Dedham Village." As stated, as to Medfield, there were thirteen original pioneers, for whom, June 10, 1650, the committee laid out thirteen house lots. Joseph Clark[1], was one of this number, and the laying out as to him was—

"6. To Joseph Clark, ten acres abutting upon James Allen towards the North West."

Ever after the above laying out, Joseph Clark[1] lived in Medfield. He built a house on the west side of South St.; was made a freeman in 1652; was Selectman in 1660, and died in 1684. His widow, Alice or Alse, as it was sometimes written, died in 1710.

THE NAME: WITH OR WITHOUT THE FINAL "e"

Genealogists seem to be agreed that the name, Clark, had its derivation in the place, calling or office of clerk. Anciently, but on this side of the name-making period, the name was spelled Clerke, Clerk, Clarke and Clark. No doubt, in "ye olden time," the custom was, in probably a majority of instances, to use the final "e" in writing this name, as it then was to use it at the end of a great variety of words where the modern rule rejects it. For example, an actual count of words on pages taken at haphazard, of Bradford's History of Plymouth, originally called "The Log of the Mayflower,"—(pity the name was changed)—there are found an average of twelve words to a page taken, using the final "e" where now the rule rejects it.

A letter addressed to the librarian of Dedham, Mass. Historical Society, inquiring how the ancestor, Joseph Clark[1] signed the covenant, brings the reply that "it appears written in full, 'Joseph Clarke.'" Joseph Clark[1] was one of the signers, in 1649, of the preamble and four articles of agreement that were the beginning of, and resulted in, the founding of Medfield, Mass. In this signing the final "e" is not used.

In the Suffolk County, Mass., Probate records, relating to the estates of Joseph Clark[1], Joseph[2], Joseph[3], Joseph[4], and Joseph[5], being those of father, son, grandson, great grandson and great, great grandson, where an autograph signature of one of them is found, it is without the final "e." The same records, relating to the estate of Joseph Clark[1] show that the court officers used the final "e" in writing the name, and that they wrote the word year, "yeare," and also spelled Suffolk with the final "e."

Dr. Clarke, referred to above, finds warrant for and uses the final "e."

Rev. Pitt Clarke, born in 1763, and graduated from Harvard in 1790, and ordained as minister in Norton, Mass., in 1793, who died in the pastorate, Feb. 13, 1835, wrote his name with the final "e." Counting Joseph Clark[1] as generation one in America, Rev. Pitt Clarke was of the sixth, his line back being: Rev. Pitt Clarke[6], Jacob[5], David[4], Solomon[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1]. His line and ours divided at Joseph[2].

Rev. Pitt Clarke[6] left an autobiography, which appears in full in Rev. George Faber Clark's history of Norton, Mass., beginning on page 186. This is a very interesting paper; but, in so far as its tracing of ancestors is concerned, it well illustrates the futility of a tradition extending farther back than two, or at most four, busy generations. Mr. Clarke must have depended largely upon his fading impressions of a tradition more or less dim when it came to him; if, indeed, his findings were not almost wholly a new revelation. He says, "I was born in Medfield, Mass., Jan. 15, 1763. My father's name was Jacob. He was one of three brothers whose grandfather came from England and settled in the north of Wrentham. My grandfather came to Medfield and purchased a farm in the south part of that town by his own industry. He had three sons and three daughters. He gave his sons the names of Nathan, Jacob and David, from a kind of veneration for those scriptural characters."

Thus, while the Rev. Pitt Clarke places himself as of the fourth generation in America, of a Clark line he does not attempt to trace, otherwise than to give the name of his father, Jacob, and that of two of his paternal uncles, Nathan and David Clark, the little he does give clearly places him in the line of the descendants of Joseph Clark[1] and of the sixth generation in the latter line, as given above. The grandfather of Rev. Pitt, was David[4] David[4] had, as the autobiography states, three sons, named as therein recorded. He also had two other sons, Solomon and Ichabod, and six, instead of three, daughters, all born in

Medfield, Mass. The son, Ichabod, though not recorded in Medfield, is mentioned in his father's will. Why there was no mention in the autobiography, of the two sons of David[4], Solomon and Ichabod, inasmuch as both are venerable Bible names, does not appear, but may be accounted for through the vague uncertainties of tradition.

Dr. Clarke's quotation from the Dedham land grants to Joseph Clark[1] of 1640, has, and Jameson's history of Medway, giving the same records has not, the final "e." The histories of both Medfield and Medway, in their treatment of Joseph Clark[1] and his descendants, reject the final "e."

Dr. Clarke finds the following:

"In the Parish of St. James, Clerkenwell, occurs, under date of Nov. 19, 1587, the name of Thomas Clerke, son of Rumbold Clerk, christened. Aug. 12, 1608, John Clerke, son of Thomas Clark, was christened."

It is seldom, if ever, latterly, that this name is written with the third letter "e" instead of "a;" and a fair summing up of the final "e" question seems to be, that while the rule of modern orthography clips it from most words formerly carrying it, a Clark, inasmuch as his name is his own, may reject, retain or add it, and in so doing have warrant of much ancient precedent as well as modern usage. The tendency, however, for the past two hundred years, seems to have been to follow the rule and reject the final "e." Herein, in a reference to a Clark who uses the final "e," it is used, otherwise not.

The Mass. Archives, Vol. 68, p. 86, show that on April 24, 1676, Joseph Clark received as compensation for service in King Phillip's War, 9s. 4d., and on same date Hugh Clark, for like service received 7s. These payments were for services rendered the April before. At this time Joseph[1], was seventy-nine years of age, and rather old to do military duty. It is not unlikely that it was Joseph[2], as at that time he would

have been thirty-four years old. Hugh Clark, mentioned above, at the date of the service, was sixty-three years of age. Hugh Clark came from England and was a resident of Watertown at the time of the birth of his eldest son, John, in 1641, see "Records of the Descendants of Hugh Clark of Watertown, Mass., by John Clark, A. B., 1866." (Treated further.)

+ Joseph[1], and Alice (Pepper) Clark were members of the Old Parish Church of Medfield, Mass. He served as a selectman in 1660; died in 1684. His widow, Alice, died in 1710. Each was aged eighty-seven years, at death.

Children of Joseph[1] and Alice (Pepper) Clark:

+ 1. Joseph[2], born July 27, 1642. (Treated further.)

2. Benjamin[2], born Feb. 9, 1644; married in 1665, Dorcas, daughter of Joseph[2], and Hannah (Phillips) Morse of Dorchester, Dedham and Medfield, Mass., and a granddaughter of Samuel Morse[1], who was born in England in 1585, and came to America about 1636.

   Children, 1st, Hannah[3], born 1666; married 1691, Ebenezer Mason of Medfield. 2nd, Benjamin[3], died at twenty. 3rd, Theophilus[3], born in 1670; settled in Medway, Mass. 4th, Tabatha[3], born in 1672; married in 1710, Thomas Sanford. 5th, Timothy[3], born 1674; died 1676. 6th, Timothy[3], born in 1677, married in 1700, Elizabeth Pratt and settled in Medway. 7th, Edward[3], born 1679; settled in Medway. 8th, Ebenezer[3], born 1682. 9th, Rebecca[3], born 1684; died 1687. 10th, Seth[3], born 1687; married in 1713, Abigail, daughter of Joseph[2], and Sarah (Bowers) Metcalf of Medfield, and a granddaughter of John Metcalf, who was born in Norwich, England, in 1622.

3. Ephraim[2], born Feb. 4, 1646; married in 1669, Mary, daughter of Samuel Bullen, at Watertown in 1636,

and one of the signers of the Dedham, Mass., compact.

Children of Ephraim[2] and Mary (Bullen) Clark: 1st, Elizabeth[3], born in 1669; married John Mason of Dedham, Mass. 2nd, Mary[3], born 1671; married Samuel Whiting. 3rd, Ephraim[3], born in 1673. 4th, Milletiah[3], born 1674, married Timothy Hawsant[2]. 5th, Mehitable[3], born 1676; married in 1703, Benjamin Allen of Dedham, Mass. 6th, Samuel[3], born in 1679; married, first in 1702, Sarah, daughter of John[2] and Rebeca (Colburn) Pratt of Medfield, a granddaughter of John Pratt[1] of Dorchester, Mass.; married, second, in 1755, Mehitable, widow of John Allen of Medfield. 7th, Noah[3], born 1680; married in 1702, Susannah, daughter of Abial Hartshorn. 8th, Ezra[3], born in 1683; married Margaret Morse of Sherborn, Mass. 9th, Jeremiah[3], born in 1687; resided in Dedham and Medfield; had seven children.

4. Daniel[2], born 1647; received wounds from the Indians at the time of the burning of Medfield, from which he died in about six weeks; died in 1676.

5. Mary[2], born 1649; married in 1673, Jonathan Boyden[2] of Medfield, son of John Boyden[1] of Scituate, Watertown and Medfield, who came from Ipswich, England.

Their children were: 1st, Jonathan[3], born in 1674; married, first, Rachel[4], daughter of John[3] and Hannah (Adams) Fisher of Dedham and Medfield, Mass., granddaughter of "Lieutenant Joshua" Fisher[2] of Dedham, and a great granddaughter of Joshua Fisher[1] of Dedham and Medfield, the immigrant, born in 1585, at Syleham, England, whose father was Anthony Fisher of the latter place. Jonathan Boyden, married, second, Esther, daughter of John[2] and Mary (Wood)

"THE MAYFLOWER"

By permission of
John A. Lowell Bank Note Company, Boston, Mass. U. S. A.

Thurston of Medfield, granddaughter of John Thurston[1] who came from Wrentham, England in 1637, and settled in Dedham and Medfield. 2nd, Mary Boyden[3], born 1677; married in 1697, Joshua Clapp. 3rd, Elizabeth[3], born 1678; married in 1702, Nehemiah Sabin of Medfield. 4th, Mehitable[3], born in 1679; married in 1704, Joshua Armsby of Medfield. 5th, Thomas[3], born in 1681; married in 1707, Deborah, daughter of Ephraim[2] and Lydia (Morse) Wight, and granddaughter of Thomas Wight[1], said to have come from the Isle-of-Wight to Watertown, Mass., in 1636. Thomas Boyden[3], settled in Wrentham, Mass. 6th, John[3], born in 1685, settled in Walpole, Mass. 7th, Joseph[3] born in 1687; married in 1713, Mary, daughter of Isaac and Experience (Metcalf) Wheeler of Medfield, a granddaughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Turner) Wheeler of Dedham. 8th, Sarah[3], born in 1690; married in 1710, David Jones of Walpole.

6. Sarah[2], born 1651; married in 1673, John Bowers[2] of Medfield, son of John Bowers[1] who came with the Braintree and Weymouth men about 1652. They had one child, John[3], born in 1675, who married in 1702, Hannah Partridge. Three years after this marriage, in 1676, the house of John Bowers[1] was burned by the Indians, and John[1], and his only son, John[2], were slain on the same day. On that day the wife of Samuel Smith[2] of Medfield, was killed by the Indians. On the first anniversary of that sad event, Sarah (Clark[2]) Bowers and Samuel Smith[2], were married; he was son of Henry Smith[1], who came from England in 1637, and settled in Dedham where he remained until burned out in 1641, when he removed to Medfield; they had seven children.

Children of Samuel[2] and Sarah (Clark[2]) (Bowers) Smith: 1st, Sarah[3], born in 1678; married first, in

1701, Matthias Evans of Medfield; second, in 1726, Henry Harding of Medfield. Harding died in 1764. From the settlement of his estate it is learned "that Asa Boyden made his coffin, Amos Plimpton dug his grave, Benjamin Hewes 'tolled the bell,' and David Wright furnished three pints of rum for the funeral." 2nd, Henry[3], born in 1680; married first, in 1703, Deborah Pratt, of Medfield; second, in 1708, Mary Adams of Medfield; third, Ruth Barber of Medfield; he had nine children. 3rd, Daniel[3] born in 1682; died in 1704. 4th, Nathaniel[3], born in 1684; married, first, in 1705, Mary Clark[4], daughter of Joseph Clark[3], granddaughter of Joseph[2], and a great granddaughter of Joseph[1]; she died in 1717, and Nathaniel Smith married, second, Lydia Partridge, and in 1755, removed to Sturbridge, Mass.; he had ten children, five by first wife, Mary. 5th, Abigail Smith[3], in Clark, born in 1786; married in 1705, John Fisher[4], of Medfield; son of John[3], and Hannah (Adams) Fisher of Dedham and Medfield; grandson of John[2] (came from England with his parents,) and Elizabeth (Boylston) Fisher, and a great grandson of Joshua Fisher[1], whose father was Anthony Fisher of Syleham, Suffolk, England. 6th, Mary Smith[3], in Clark, born 1688; married, first, 1706, Henry Plimpton of Medfield; second, in 1723, Jabez Pond of Dedham; third, Joseph Wight. 7th, Prudence Smith[3], in Clark, born, 1691; married in 1711, Joseph White of Mendon, Mass.

7. John Clark[2], born in 1652, in Medfield; married in 1679, Mary Sheffield of Sherborn, Mass., and settled in Medway, Mass., as before stated.

8. Nathaniel[2], born in Medfield, in 1658; married in 1704, Experience, daughter of Ephraim and Mehitable (Plimpton) Hinsdale of Medfield and a granddaughter

of Robert Hinsdale who came to Dedham among the first settlers of that town. He was one of the thirteen who first took up lots in Medfield.

Children of Nathaniel[2] and Experience (Hinsdale) Clark: 1st, Nathaniel[3], born in 1705; settled in Medway, Mass. 2nd, Patience[3] and 3rd, Experience[3], twins born in 1706. 4th, Mehitable[3], born in 1708. 5th, Hinsdale[3], born in 1710; married in 1735, Ann, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Wight) Partridge of Medfield, and a granddaughter of William and Sarah (Colburn) Partridge who settled in Medfield from Dedham. Hinsdale Clark[3], settled in Sturbridge, Mass. 6th, Moses[3], born in 1711, settled, first in Medfield; five children born there; settled, second, in Sturbridge, where several children were born; died in the latter town in 1783. 7th, Benjamin[3], born in 1714; settled upon the paternal homestead in Medfield, which he inherited with his brother Daniel; had six children; entered the army in the French war and died at Lake George in 1756. 8th, Daniel[3], born in 1714, (he and Benjamin[3] were twins;) in 1760 sold out and removed to Walpole, where he died in 1765; had eleven children.

9. Rebecca[2], born in 1660; married in 1679, John Richardson[2] of Medfield, son of John[1] of Watertown, Mass.; John[2] died in 1697; his widow, Rebecca[2], in Clark, subsequently married John Hill.

+ GENERATION 2. Joseph Clark[2], (Joseph[1],) born in Dedham, Mass., July 27, 1642. On becoming of age he received a grant of a house lot to build upon. He married in 1663, Mary, daughter of James[1], and Ann (Guild) Allen, of Medfield. James Allen[1], the immigrant ancestor of this Allen family, came to Dedham about 1637, and was a proprietor there in 1642; took the freeman's oath in 1647, and was one

of the thirteen original settlers of Medfield, and died there in 1676. The records show that Joseph Clark[2], in 1674 owned a house near the junction of Curve and Spring Streets in Medfield. He erected a malt-house near it. His father-in-law willed him a house. He also owned a house and land at "planting field," and a house and land in Wrentham. He served on the board of selectmen and as representative to the General Court. He and his wife both died in 1702.

+ Children of Joseph[2] and Mary (Allen) Clark:

+ 1. Joseph[3], born in Medfield, in 1664. (Treated further.)
2. John[3], born in 1666; died in 1691.
3. Jonathan[3], born in 1668; died in 1690.
4. Esther[3], born in 1670; married Thomas Thurston[3], and settled in Wrentham. Thomas[3] was a son of Thomas[2], and Sarah (Thaxter) Thurston of Medfield. Thomas[2] was baptized in Wrentham, England, and was a son of John Thurston[1], who sailed from Wrentham England, in the ship "Mary Ann," in 1637, and settled, first in Dedham, and lastly in Medfield. He had a house in the latter town in 1652.
5. Thomas[3], born 1672; died 1690.
6. Mary[3], born in 1674; died in 1675.
7. Daniel[3], born in 1676; died in 1694.
8. Lea[3], born in 1676; died same year.
9. Solomon[3], born in 1678; married about 1698, Mary White; served several years on the board of selectmen of Medfield; was a trustee of the State loan in 1721; representative to the General Court in 1725; he died in 1748.

   Children: 1st, Mary[4], born 1699; died 1718. 2nd, Jonathan[4], born in 1700; settled in Wrentham. 3rd, Solomon[4], born in 1701; married in 1723, Mary, daughter of Alexander[2] and Elizabeth (Dyre) Lovell of Medfield; granddaughter of Alexander[1] and Lydia (Albee) Lovell, who came to Medfield with the colony

of Weymouth and Braintree men about 1652. Solomon Clark[3], the ninth child of Joseph[2], was the great grandfather of Rev. Pitt Clarke of Norton, Mass., hereinbefore mentioned.

10. David[3], born in 1680; married in 1703, Mary, daughter of Eleazer[2] and Elizabeth (Fuller) Wheelock of Medfield; granddaughter of Ralph Wheelock[1], "the founder of Medfield," who was born in Shropshire, England, in 1600. David Clark[3] had one child, Elizabeth[4] who, in 1722, married Daniel Holbrook and had a numerous posterity.

11. Moses[3], born in 1685; died same year.

12. Aaron[3], born in 1685, settled in Wrentham.

+ GENERATION 3. Joseph Clark[3], (Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Medfield, Mass., in 1664; married in 1686, Mary, daughter of Thomas[2] and Mahitable (Cheney) Wight of Medfield, and a granddaughter of Thomas[1] and Alice Wight, who were said to have come from the Isle-of-Wight, and were in Watertown, Mass., in 1636, and in Dedham in 1640. Thomas Wight[1] was one of the thirteen original settlers of Medfield. He was a cordwainer, and settled in the north part of the town; was made freeman in 1640; was a church deacon in 1667; and served nineteen years on the board of selectmen. He died in 1674. Mehitable Cheney who became the wife of Thomas Wight[2], was daughter of William Cheney of Roxbury, Mass.

+ Children of Joseph[3] and Mary (Wight) Clark:

1. Mary[4], born 1687; married in 1705, Nathaniel Smith[3] of Medfield, a son of Samuel[2] and Elizabeth (Turner) Smith, a grandson of Henry[1] and Elizabeth Smith, who came from England in 1637 and settled in Dedham. Here they were burned out in 1641, and in 1650, they removed to Medfield, where he served on the board of selectmen thirteen years. He died in

1687. Elizabeth (Turner) Smith was the daughter of John Turner[1], who removed from Roxbury, Mass., and was one of the thirteen who formed the settlement at Medfield. In the latter town he served five years as a selectman.

About one half of Medfield was burned by the Indians in February, 1675. The following, regarding the death of Elizabeth (Turner) Smith, wife of Samuel[2], is quoted from page 481 of Tilden's history of Medfield:

"When the Indians made their attack upon the town, Elizabeth took her youngest child, then a year and a half old, in her arms and ran toward the fort. When a little way from the house, the savages overtook her, and killed her by a blow on the head. The child was thrown upon the ground, stunned, and left for dead, but recovered consciousness, and, when found, had crept to the dead body of its mother."

This child was Samuel Smith[3], who was afterward chosen deacon of the church; was twenty-one years a selectman; nine years town clerk, and sometime the treasurer of the town. He was also a representative to the General Court; born in 1674; died in 1742.

2. Mehitable[4], born in 1690; married Timothy Morse[4], and settled in Walpole, Mass. He was a great grandson of Samuel Morse[1], who was born in England in 1585, and came to America, with wife, Elizabeth, and seven children in 1635. Samuel Morse lived, first at Watertown, second, at Dedham; and when Medfield was settled he cast his lot with the latter town. The Morse line down is Samuel Morse[1], the immigrant; Joseph[2] and Hannah (Phillips) Morse of Dedham, Dorchester, and Medfield; Jeremiah[3] and Elizabeth (Hamant) Morse of Medfield; and said Timothy[4] and Mahitable (Clark[4]) Morse of Walpole.

3. Hannah[4], born in 1692; married in 1709, John Robins.

4. Esther[4], born in 1695; married in 1716, Ebenezer Turner[3], and settled in Walpole; he was son of John[2] and Sarah (Adams) Turner of Medfield, and a grandson of John Turner[1], who settled in Medfield at its founding, from Roxbury, Mass. He was a member of the Roxbury Church and served five years as a selectman of Medfield. He died in 1705.

The children of Ebenezer[3], in Turner, and Esther (Clark[4]) Turner were: 1st, Ebenezer[5]. 2nd, Esther[5], married, in 1742, Zachary Partridge[2] of Medfield. 3rd, John[5], of Sturbridge. 4th, Joseph[5]. 5th, Bezaleel[5], married in 1747, Elizabeth Baker; lived in Medfield and Walpole; had eleven children. 6th, Edward[5], born in 1728; lived in Walpole. 7th, Abner[5], born in 1730; married, in 1754, Abigail Smith of Walpole; lived, first in Medfield and lastly in Walpole. 8th, Elisha[5], born in 1733; settled in Walpole. 9th, Keturah[5], born in 1735; married in 1761, John Cleveland. 10th, Seth[5], born in 1738; married, in 1775, Mary Clark[4], daughter of Moses[3], granddaughter of Nathaniel[2] and a great granddaughter of Joseph Clark[1].

+ 5. Joseph[4], born in 1697; married in 1718, Experience Wheeler. (Treated further.)

6. Hephzibah[4], born in 1699; married in 1727, Timothy Hamant[3] in his line, and 4 in the line of Clark, son of Timothy[2] and Milletiah (Clark[3]) Hamant. Timothy Hamant[3], in Hamant, was a grandson of Ephraim[2], and a great grandson of Joseph Clark[1]. On his paternal side he was a grandson of Francis Hamant[1], who it is said settled in Medfield from Dedham; and his Medfield homestead, Tilden informs us, remained in the possession of his decendants down to 1887, when it was owned by F. D. Hamant,—the only instance of the kind

regarding the homes made by the thirteen first settlers of that town.

The children of Timothy and Hephzibah (Clark[4]) Hamant were: 1st, Mehitable[5] in Clark, born in 1728; died in 1814; unmarried. 2nd, Elias[5], born 1730; died same year. 3rd, Timothy[5], born in 1731; died same year. 4th, Seth[5], born in 1733; settled in Sturbridge. 5th, Patience[5], born 1735; married, in 1762, Moses Smith; settled in Walpole. 6th, Timothy[5], born in 1736; settled in Medway; died in 1813. 7th, Basmath[5], born in 1738; married Nathaniel Walker of Sturbridge. 8th, Dinah[5], born in 1739; married, in 1766, Ephraim Chenery[5], of Medfield, son of Ephraim[4], and Hannah (Smith) Chenery of Medfield; grandson of Isaac Chenery[3]; a great grandson of Isaac[2] and Elizabeth (Gamlin) Chenery of Medway; and a great, great grandson of Lambert Chenery[1] of Dedham. 9th, Francis[5], born in 1741; married in 1771, Mary, daughter of Hon. Jeremiah Daniels of Medway, Mass.

7. Thomas[4], born in 1703; married in Boston in 1727, Abagail, daughter of Jeremiah[3] and Elizabeth (Hamant) Morse, of Medfield; granddaughter of Joseph[2], and Hannah (Phillips) Morse of Watertown, Dedham, Dorchester and Medfield, and a great granddaughter of Samuel Morse[1], who was born in England, in 1585, and came to America in 1635 or 6 and lived at Watertown, Dedham and Medfield.

Children of Thomas[4] and Abigail (Hamant) Clark: 1st, Kezia[5], born in 1729; married in 1747, Josiah Morse[5], of Walpole. 2nd, Abigail[5], born in 1730; married in 1748, Francis Cole, born in Boston in 1724, son of Francis and Elizabeth (Flood) Cole. 3rd, Peninnah[5], born in 1734; married in 1758, Asa Hamant, great grandson of Francis Hamant[1]. 4th,

Bathsheba[5], born in 1736; married in 1757, Uriah Morse[6] (Josiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Jeremiah[3], Joseph[2], Samuel[1], the immigrant, born in England in 1585, as before stated.)

8. Abigail[4], born in 1711; married, in 1730, Henry Smith[4], in Smith, (Henry[3], Samuel[2], Henry[1], who came to Dedham, Mass., from England in 1637, and removed to Medfield in 1651.) Henry Smith[4] settled in Walpole.

Children: Seth[5], Abigail[5], Samuel[5], Henry[5], Hannah[5], Moriah[5], Amos[5], Sarah[5], and Azuba[5], (all of the 5th generation in both the Smith and Clark lines.)

+ GENERATION 4. Joseph Clark[4], (Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Medfield, Mass., in 1697, 100 years after his great grandfather, Joseph[1], was born; married, in 1718, Experience, daughter of Isaac and Experience (Metcalf) Wheeler of Dedham and Medfield; a granddaughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Turner) Wheeler of Dedham and on her maternal side a granddaughter of Michael Metcalf of Dedham, Mass., and of Norwich, England, and a great granddaughter of Rev. Leonard Metcalf of Tatterford, England. Joseph Clark[4] died in Medfield, in 1731, aged 34 years. His widow Experience, subsequently married Daniel Wedge, of Mendon, Mass.

Children of Joseph[4] and Experience (Wheeler) Clark:

1. Joseph[5], born in 1719; died same year.
+ 2. Joseph[5], born in 1720; married in 1739, Elizabeth Puffer[4]. (Treated further.)
3. Rowland[5], born in 1722; married in 1744, Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer Lawrence of Wrentham; settled in Sturbridge.
4. Hephzibah[5], born in 1725; married, in 1747, Gideon Albee of Mendon.
5. Jeptha[5], born, 1727; died, 1736.
6. Experience[5], born in 1730.

+ GENERATION 5. Joseph Clark[5], (Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Medfield, Mass., in 1720; married, in 1739, Elizabeth[4], daughter of Eleazer and Elizabeth (Talbot) Puffer of Dorchester, Mass.

+ Eleazer Puffer, the father of Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Clark[5], was born in Dedham, January 30, 1684, and was a son of Matthias and Abigail (Everett) Puffer, married in Dedham, April 11, 1677,— (this was the second marriage of Matthias.) The father of Matthias was, undoubtedly, George Puffer, the immigrant, who, about the year 1639, had land, at Mount Wollaston, (later Braintree, now Quincy,) granted him for fine herds, in the name of Poffer.

Loring W. Puffer of Brockton, Mass., who places himself in the 7th generation of Puffer, in America — his line down being, George[1], James[2] (the elder brother of Matthias[2],) Jabez[3], Samuel[4], Nathan[5], Nathan[6] and himself[7], — finds warrant for saying that the fine herds for whom the Mount Wollaston land was granted, were George Puffer[1] and wife, his two sons, James[2] and Matthias[2], and a daughter.

W. S. Appleton who places himself in the Puffer line coming down through Matthias[2] and his first wife, Rachel (Farnsworth) Puffer, in his book, "The Family of Puffer of Mass.," puts James and Matthias in the second generation and as sons of George[1]; and, as he says, they probably were. Taken in connection with the above land grant records, this is most probable. The Puffer line down from and including George, the immigrant, to its connection with the line of Clark, would, therefore, be, George[1], Matthias[2] and Abigail (Everett) Puffer, Eleazer[3] and Elizabeth (Talbot) Puffer, and Elizabeth (Puffer) Clark[4], wife of Joseph Clark[5] in Clark.

From whence, or just when, George Puffer[1] came to America, has not been learned; nor has it been found who his wife was.

As stated above, Matthias Puffer[2] married, first, Rachel Farnsworth. This was at Braintree, March 12, 1662.

The children of this marriage were: 1st, Joseph[3], born in Braintree, Jan. 17, 1663. 2nd, John[3], born in Braintree, Aug. 10, 1665. 3rd, James[3], born in Mendon, Mass., June 4, 1668. 4th, Esther[3], who married, June 2, 1697, William Sumner of Milton, Mass. William and Esther (Puffer) Sumner were the ancestors of Hon. Charles Sumner of Mass.

On July 10, 1675, Rachel (Farnsworth) Puffer and her son, Joseph were killed, at Mendon, by the Indians; and, on April 11, 1677, Matthias[2], married, second, Abigail, daughter of Richard Everett of Dedham. The children of this second marriage were: 5th, Benjamin[3], born in 1678; died young. 6th, Jonathan[3], born at Dedham, Sept. 28, 1679; married, at Roxbury, July 18, 1717, Abiel Beacon. 7th, Samuel[3],
+ born at Dedham, Feb. 22, 1681. 8th, Eleazer[3], born at Dedham, Jan. 30, 1684; married, at Dorchester, Nov. 27, 1713, Elizabeth Talbot, and lived in that part of Dorchester, in
+ 1726, incorporated as Stoughton. These, Eleazer and Elizabeth (Talbot) Puffer, were the parents of Elizabeth (Puffer) Clark, wife of Joseph Clark[5]. Richard Everett, the father of Abigail (Everett) Puffer, wife of Matthias[2], in Puffer, was the American ancestor of Hon. Edward Everett of Mass. 9th, Abigail[3], born at Dedham, May 18, 1685; married, March 25, 1708, William Crane of Dorchester, who died at Stoughton, July 20, 1742.

Elizabeth Talbot, who became the wife of Eleazer Puffer[3], was daughter of Peter and Mary (Wadel — widow of John Wadel) Talbot, married, in Dorchester, Jan. 12, 1677, by Gov. Dudly. Peter and Mary (Wadel) Talbot were grandparents of Elizabeth (Puffer) Clark, wife of Joseph Clark[5].

Children of Joseph[5] and Elizabeth (Puffer) Clark:

1. Joseph[6], born in Medfield, Mass., in 1739.
2. Thomas[6], born in Medfield, Mass., 1742.
+ 3. Ichabod[6], born Feb. 1, 1745. (Treated further.)
4. Abigail[6], born in Mendon, Mass., Aug. 1748.
5. Josiah[6], born in Mendon, Mass., May 15, 1751.

6. James[6], born in Mendon, Mass., Aug. 27, 1753.
7. Elizabeth[6], born in Mendon, Mass., May 28, 1754.

Joseph Clark[5], sold his property in Medfield in 1742, and removed to Mendon. He died at the latter town about 1780.

+ GENERATION 6. Ichabod Clark[6], (Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Mendon, Mass., Feb. 1, 1745; married, March 28, 1771. Phebe[6], daughter of Amos[5], and Mercy (Comstock) Sprague of Smithfield, R. I.; a granddaughter of Benjamin Sprague, Jr [4], great granddaughter of Benjamin[3], and Alice (Bucklin) Sprague; great, great granddaughter of William Sprague[2], who was born in 1650, and a resident of Hingham, Mass., and Providence, R. I.; and a great, great, great granddaughter of William Sprague[1], the American Ancestor, who was a son of Edward Sprague, a fuller, of Upway, Dorset County, England. The American Sprague line down, to its connection with that of Clark, is— William[1], William[2], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[4], Amos[5], and Phebe (Sprague) Clark[6].

Ichabod Clark[6], in Clark, lived, first in Mendon, Mass., second, in Cumberland, R. I., third, Belchertown, Mass., having, on Oct. 20, 1806, purchased, of one Elexer Clark, a farm, in the latter town. This farm passed, by will, from Ichabod[6], to his son, Josiah[7], and came to a grandson, Nathan Josiah[8], who, in 1886, sold it and removed to Nebraska.

Concerning Ichabod Clark[6], the following is quoted from "Clarke's Kindred Genealogies" by A. P. Clarke, A. M., M. D., from pages 22 and 23:

"Captain Ichabod Clark" (Dr. Clarke uses the final "e") "served in the War of the Revolution. He appears with the rank of Sergeant on Muster and Pay Roll of Captain Benjamin Farrar's Company; Colonel Benjamin Hawes's Regiment for service at Rhode Island on the alarm given; time of enlistment September 27, 1777, time of discharge October 29, 1777. . . . . It was a march to Rhode Island on a secret

HOMESTEAD OF ICHABOD CLARK[6], BELCHERTOWN, MASS.

expedition. (See Rhode Island service, Vol. 2, p. 40, Mass. Archives.) He also served as a Lieutenant and Captain in the Continental line. He commanded a company of irregular Mounted Rangers, which he had raised for protecting farms and for guarding the borders of the State. He served in the army of General Sullivan, protecting military stores and property; he was on duty at the battle of Rhode Island, August 29, 1778. . . . . (See Year Book of the American Revolution, 1893-4.) It seems that Captain Ichabod Clark, during the Revolutionary war, had service, not only in the army, but also in the navy, for his name appears again on the petition dated at Boston, July 31, 1782, given by Daniel Sargent and others, asking, that Ichabod Clark be commissioned as commander of the brigantine 'Elizabeth.' The petition was approved in Council. . . . . (See Mass. Archives, Vol. 172, p. 182. The brig 'Elizabeth' here mentioned as fitted out in 1782, was furnished with 15 men and 6 guns, and was commanded by Ichabod Clark. (See notes on early ship-building in Mass. communicated by Captain George Henry Preble, U. S. N. with 'A complete list of the Public and Private Armed vessels, belonging to Mass., prior to the Revolution from 1636 to 1776, and of Armed vessels built or fitted out in Mass., from 1776 to 1783, inclusive.'" See N. E. His. Gen. Register, 1871, p. 363.) "It will here be remembered that Naval engagements continued to take place on the ocean during the Revolutionary War until near the close of the year 1782; and that Gen. Washington did not issue the proclamation of peace until the 19th of April, 1783, precisely eight years after the battle of Lexington."

Children of Ichabod[6] and Phebe (Sprague) Clark:

1. Anna[7], born in Mendon, Mass., in 1772; married, in 1791, Nathaniel Aldrich of, and settled in, Wrentham; removed to Providence, R. I., in 1828.

Children (all born in Wrentham:) 1st, Nathan Clark Aldrich[8], born March 2, 1792; died in Providence, Nov. 18, 1833. 2nd, Area[8], born in 1798; died in Baltimore, Md., in 1832. 3rd, Lavinia[8], born in 1809; married, in 1833, Westcott Handy of Providence, and had five children. 4th, Mary[8], born in 1811; married in 1839, Amos Baker, and had six children; all died in infancy.

2. Seth[7], born in Mendon in 1775; married, in 1801, either Sylvia, daughter of Steven Staples of Cumberland, R. I., or Sylvia Pickering; (have been unable to determine which.) Dr. A. P. Clarke says Staples; Mrs. Lavinia (Aldrich) Handy[8], of Providence, R. I., a neice of Seth Clark[7], a granddaughter of Ichabod[6], and who, in her day, was a sort of keeper of the Clark docket, says Pickering. Seth[7], had four children: Phela[8], Lucina[8], Stephen[8], and Barten[8]. They all married and are all dead.

+ 3. Nathan[7], born, in Mendon, May 10, 1778; removed to Maine, and, in 1805, married Nancy Hart. (Treated further.)

4. Lucy[7], born in Cumberland, R. I., in 1784; married Elijah Darling[4], born July 10, 1778, son of Peter Darling[3], of Cumberland, R. I., grandson of Benjamin Darling[2] of Mendon, and a great grandson of Denice Darling, of Braintree, whose wife was Hannah Francis.

The children of Elijah[4] and Lucy (Clark[7]) Darling were: 1st, Reena[8], married Alden Ballou. 2nd, Amelia[8], married Jerald Wilcox. 3rd, Roxellana[8], married John O. Paine of Woonsocket, R. I. 4th, Lucy[8], married Amos Arnold, and removed West 5th, Phebe[8], and 6th, Amy[8], twins; they married twins by the name of Jilson.

5. Lucina[7], married Welcome Weatherhead.

6. Josiah[7], born March 31, 1786; married Phila Jenks; had 3 children, Jenks[8], Jerusha[8], and Nathan Josiah[8].

Josiah[7], took by will the homestead in Belchertown. At his decease the farm came to Nathan Josiah[8] who sold it and went, in 1886, as before stated, to Nebraska.

It is believed that the foregoing, as to the order of the + births of the children of Ichabod[6] and Phebe (Sprague) Clark, is correct. This order is based upon the records kept, preserved and furnished by both Mrs. Lavinia (Aldrich[8]) Handy, daughter of Nathaniel and Anna (Clark[7]) Aldrich, and a granddaughter of Ichabod[6], and Phebe (Sprague) Clark, and who died in Providence, R. I., June 5, 1900, and by Mrs. Almira Sprague (Clark[8]) Plummer of Upper Stillwater, Maine, and Williams, Arizona, and who died at the latter place, January 1, 1898, aged 82 years. Mrs. Plummer was a daughter of Nathan[7], and Nancy (Hart) Clark, and a granddaughter of Ichabod[6] and Phebe (Sprague) Clark. And, besides, this order is corroborated, by the public records, in so far as I have found them. The will of Ichabod Clark[6], (see Hampshire County, Mass., records, box 31, case 40,) dated March 28, 1814, probated in 1827, mentions his family in the following order,— 1st, wife Phebe; 2nd, sons, Seth, Nathan and Josiah; 3rd, daughters, Anna Aldrich, Lucy Darling and Lucinia Weatherhead. It will be noticed that the children mentioned in the records and in the will are the same in name and number. It is therefore, evident that Ichabod mentions his sons' names first in his will, without regard to the order of births.

+ Captain Ichabod Clark[6], died in Belchertown, Mass., Feb. 22, 1827, aged 82 years. His wife, Phebe, died in 1816.

+ GENERATION 7. Nathan Clark[7], (Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Mendon, Mass., May 10, 1778; married, in 1805, Nancy, (born in Walpole, Mass., Nov. 8, 1786,) daughter of Captain Jacob and Jerusha (King) Hart; granddaughter of Samuel King of Wrentham, Mass.

[The space below is left for writing in the line of Jerusha (King) Hart, when found.]

[The space below is left for writing in the line of Captain Jacob Hart, when found.]

NATHAN CLARK[7].

+ Captain Jacob Hart, with his family, removed from Walpole, Mass., to Holden, now, (then Orrington,) Maine, about the year 1800. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and subsequently a pensioner. In January, 1782, the General Court of Mass. gave him three notes for services, as Sergeant, in the army, each for 23 pounds, 6 shillings and 5 pence; the first payable in 1784; the second in 1785, and the third, in 1786 By forgery, some one obtained payment of the notes; but the Court by a Resolve bearing date June 14, 1792, authorized payment to Hart, then residing at Walpole.

Captain Hart settled in that part of Orrington which is now Holden, and in honor of him the place was called "The Hart Neighborhood" He made a farm, erected a house and out-buildings, on the road leading from the Congregational Church at "The Center," up over the southerly slope of Potash Hill, past the residences of General John Blake, John Farrington and Silas Winchester—all soldiers of the Revolution—to what was originally Gilmore's, and later George's Corner, in Holden, near the Eddington and Dedham lines. Blake and Farrington were from Wrentham, and Winchester from Brookline, Mass. Winchester's wife was Sally, daughter of Samuel King of Wrentham, and a sister of Jerusha (King) Hart, wife of Captain Jacob Hart.

Besides Blake, Hart, Winchester and Farrington, above named, there were five other Revolutionary Soldiers settled in what is now the town of Holden, viz: Isaac Clewley, Ebenezer Fisher, Samuel Gilmore, Major Thomas George, and David Mann.

+ The children of Captain Jacob and Jerusha (King) Hart were all born in Walpole, Mass., excepting the youngest, Wlliam Jarvis, who was born at the new home in Maine, March 27, 1803. They were:

+ 1. Nancy, married Nathan Clark[7]. (Treated further.)
2. Achsah, married Deacon Lemuel Copeland, who settled in Holden from Norton, Mass., and in that part of

Holden called "The Wiswell Neighborhood." A brother of Deacon Lemuel, Joseph, also settled in the same neighborhood. They were descended from Lawrence Copeland[1], who seated the family in America. This line down being—Lawrence Copeland[1], William[2], Benjamin[3], Asa[4], Lemuel[5] and Joseph[5].

3. Jacob Hart, Jr., married Nancy Farrington, daughter of the Revolutionary soldier, John Farrington; settled in Holden.
4. Captain Russell, married Wealthea Bretton of Rayham, Mass.; settled in Holden.
5. George, married Catherine Comins, of Jarvis Gore, now Eddington; settled in Holden.
6. Samuel King, married Sarah Allen, daughter of Asa and Rachel (Briggs) Copeland, of Norton, Mass. Sarah was a sister of Deacon Lemuel and Joseph Copeland mentioned above.
7. William Jarvis, married Eliza Bretton, daughter of the above Joseph, and Betsey (Bretton) Copeland, and settled in Holden.

+ Nathan Clark[7] learned the carpenter's trade in Attleboro, Mass.; and, soon after reaching his majority, joined the pioneer settlement at Orrington on the Penobscot River. For a few years he plied his trade in Orrington and Bangor. He was one of the workmen upon the original Hatch tavern, a wooden structure on Main St., in Bangor, built upon the lot where the Bangor Exchange hotel, a brick structue, now stands. When he was ready to purchase land for a homestead farm there were two lots, both of the same acreage and both in the market at the same price; one was on the northeasterly bank of the Kenduskeag stream in Bangor, where Exchange St. is, the other where he did locate and ever after lived, in what is now Holden, eight miles easterly, and on the other side of Penobscot river from Bangor. He became quite an extensive builder, farmer and lumberman,

cutting the timber from his own lands and sawing the same in his own mills.

+ Children of Nathan[7], and Nancy (Hart) Clark:

1. Eliza Ann[8], born Aug. 18, 1806; married in 1830, William Start Pritchard[6]. (Treated further).
2. + Harvey Dexter[8], born Aug. 7, 1807; married Eliza Ann Copeland[6]. (Treated further.)
3. Nancy Jerusha[8], born March 9, 1812; married, Nov. 11, 1831, Reuben Freeman. (Treated further.)
4. Almira Sprague[8], born July 2, 1816; married, June 21, 1849, Albert Plummer, of Upper Stillwater, Maine. He was born Jan. 8, 1814; son of Nathaniel and Agnes (Pennell) Plummer of Topsham, Maine.

   Children: 1st, Agnes Augusta Plummer[9], in Clark, born April 22, 1851; died, Aug. 9, 1852. 2nd, Ellen Almira[9], born July 9, 1853; married, Feb. 5, 1885, Robert Bruce Burns of Attica, Kansas; son of Willliam Henry Burns. Robert Bruce Burns was graduated from the University of Maine, Class of 1877; completed the full course in civil engineering, and received the master's degree of "C. E." in 1884; and is (1899) Resident Engineer of the Atlantic and Pacific Railroad, in charge of maintanance and construction, with headquarters at Williams, Arizona. [He died in Los Angeles, June 21, 1906, and was buried at Upper Stillwater, Maine.]

   Albert Plummer was a farmer, merchant and Postmaster at Upper Stillwater, Maine; and from some time before 1840, was agent of the O. & M. Railroad Co. at Stillwater until that road was abandoned. He died at Upper Stillwater at the age of 79 years. His widow, Almira Sprague (Clark) Plummer died at Williams, Arizona, Jan. 6, 1898, aged 81 yr. 6 mo. 4 da. and was buried at Upper Stillwater, Maine.

5. Achsah Sophia[8], born Jan. 20, 1818; married Dec. 18, 1849, Horace Silsby, son of Benjamin and Polly (Mann) Silsby of Aurora, Maine. On his maternal side he was a grandson of David and Sarah (Tibbetts) (Osgood) Mann, who settled on "Mann Hill" in that part of Orrington, Maine, now Holden.

Horace was a great grandson of Deacon Thomas and Mary (Blake) Mann of Wrentham, Mass. David Mann was one of the original grantees of Orrington, was a Revolutionary soldier and a pensioner. Horace Silsby was graduated from Dartmouth College, class of 1846; for a number of years was Preceptor of Blue Hill Academy; for several years was in the Pension Department at Washington, D. C. The last years of his life he was a merchant in Hampden, Maine. He died at Hampden, in 1888. Since then, his widow has resided in Hampden and Bangor.

Their children were: 1st, Herbert M[9], in Clark, born, in Aug. 1851; died, 1854. 2nd, Helen Sophia[9], born, Aug. 1, 1853; married Charles A. Averill, merchant, Bangor. 3rd, Alice Marion[9], born Oct. 4, 1858; married Albert A. Smith, merchant, Hampden, Maine.

6. Angelina[8], born Jan. 13, 1823; married, Jan 14, 1846, Captain John K. Cody; resided in Boston, Mass. They had a number of children; all died in infancy.

7. George Whitefield[8], born April 20, 1832; married, May 5, 1861, Emma J. daughter of Elijah and Lydia Coleman of Burnham, Maine. George Whitefield[8] took by will the homestead of his father, Nathan Clark[7] and has always resided upon it. He has served some years upon the school committee, and has been many years chairman of the board of selectmen of Holden.

Children: 1st, Herbert Nathan[9], born June 13, 1865. 2nd, George Percy[9], born June 2, 1873. Emma Jane (Coleman) Clark, died in 1890, aged 52 years,

Nancy (Hart) Clark.

3 months, 22 days. [George W. Clark[8] died at Holden, Maine, January 22, 1905. At the time of his death he was aged 72 yr., 9 mo. and 2 da.]

Generation 8. Eliza Ann Clark[8], (Nathan[7], Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Orrington, Maine, later Brewer, now Holden, May 18, 1806; married in 1830, William Start Pritchard[6], in Pritchard; resided in Milford, Oldtown and Bangor, Maine. This family of Pritchard is of Welch extraction. The American line begins with William Pritchard[1], who spelled his name without a "t." He was of Lynn, Mass., in 1645; of Ipswich in 1648; of Quobange, now Brookfield, Mass., in 1667; was an original proprietor in the settlement of the town, having 200 acres of land granted him there, by the General Court; was sergeant of a militia company. He was also Clerk of the writs. Aug. 2, 1675, he was in King Phillip's war. He was killed by the Indians, on the expedition sent out by Gov. John Leverett, Captains Hutcherson and Wheeler in command. In this expedition the eldest son of William[1], Samuel[2], was also slain, and Quobange burned.

John Pritchard[2], (William[1],) was born in Ipswich, Mass. in 1650; married Sarah Averill, of the latter town; died in Topsfield, Mass.

John Pritchard[3], (John[2], William[1],) was born in Ipswich, Mass., March 28, 1680; had seven children; died in 1753.

Paul Pritchard[4], (John[3], John[2], William[1],) was born in Falmouth, now Portland, Maine, Sept. 5, 1721; married Hannah Perley; resided, first, in Boxford, Mass., second, in New Ipswich, N. H.; was an active member of the Committee of Safety and Correspondence during the American Revolution, and rode to Concord to confer with the Mass. Committee, at the time of the midnight ride of Paul Revere, and was at the "Concord Fight;" had two sons in the Revolutionary Army, who were at Bunker Hill, Hubbardston and the surrender of Burgoyne; had 10 children.

Stephen Pritchard[5], (Paul[4], John[3], John[2], William[1],) was born in New Ipswich, N. H., 1772; died there in 1802, aged 30 years; had two children, William Start[6], and Mary[6].

William Start Pritchard[6], (Stephen[5], Paul[4], John[3], John[2], William[1],) was born in New Ipswich, N. H., Oct. 5, 1799; married, as above stated, in 1830, Eliza Ann Clark[8], in the line of Clark. Eliza Ann (Clark) Pritchard, died in Bangor, Maine, in Jan. 1846. William Start Pritchard died in Brewer, Village, Maine, Dec. 20, 1862.

Children of William Start[6] and Eliza Ann (Clark[8]) Pritchard:

1. William Henry Pritchard[7], ([9], in Clark.) born in Milford, Maine, in 1831; married Esther S. Maloney. (Treated further.)
2. Mary Angelina Pritchard[7], ([9], in Clark.) born in Milford, Maine, May 23, 1833; resides in Newport, R. I.; unmarried.
3. Artemas How Pritchard[7], ([9], in Clark.) born in 1835; died in 1836.
4. Eliza Ann Pritchard[7], ([9], in Clark.) born in Oldtown, Maine, Jan. 14, 1837; married, Aug. 26, 1863, Rev. Edwin A. Harlow; died in Cape Elizabeth, Maine Aug. 25, 1874.
5. Jerusha King Pritchard[7], ([9], in Clark.) name changed to Hattie; born in Oldtown, July 5, 1840; married, Aug. 10, 1862, Rev. Lincoln Harlow, and removed to Vt.
6. George Artemas[9], born March 2, 1842; married Martha C. Fernald. (Treated further.)
7. Nathan Clark[9], born in Bangor, Jan. 12, 1846; resides in Boston; unmarried.

+ GENERATION 8. Harvey Dexter Clark[8], (Nathan[7], Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Orrington, later Brewer, now Holden, Aug. 7, 1807; married, Dec. 25, 1833, Eliza Ann Copeland[6], born Sept. 14,

1810, daughter of William[5] and Silence (Lane) Copeland of Holden, then Brewer.

LINE OF COPELAND

In the Copeland line, Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark, wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], was of the 6th generation in America, counting the immigrants, Lawrence and Lydia (Townsend,) Copeland, as the 1st. Lawrence Copeland[1] is the ancestor of nearly all the Copelands in the United States. In fact, in my researches, which have been quite extensive, I have found but one of the name who is not in the line of the descendants of Lawrence[1], and that is Dr. W. L. Copeland of 866 West Monroe St , Chicago, Ill., who writes, under date of Jan'y 19, 1899, that his father and grandfather came to this country from the north of Ireland about 75 years ago and settled in Lewiston, N. Y.

Lawrence Copeland[1] came to America at some time previous to Oct. 12, 1651. So far as I have been able to learn, research has not brought to light when he came, from whence, what ship he came in or where he landed. The first record of him found is that of his marriage, by Mr. Hibbins of Boston, "the twelfth day of the tenth month, 1651," to Lydia Townsend. It is quite probable that Lydia (Townsend) Copeland was a daughter of Thomas Townsend[1], who came from London, England, about 1637 and settled in Lynn, Mass., and that Lawrence Copeland[1] was of Lynn at the time of his marriage. Charles Henry Townsend of New Haven, Ct., in his "Townsend Family of Lynn, in Old and New England," revised 4th Ed. 1884, on page 6, has the following: "This Thomas Townsend had sons, Thomas[2], Samuel[2], John[2] and Andrew[2]. He also may have had, (by first wife,) Robert of Porstmouth, 1655, when he signed as one of the supporters

of the jurisdiction of Mass.; and daughter Lydia, who married Lawrence Copeland of Lynn, 'ye 12, 10, 1651; also Elizabeth, married to Samuel Mariam Dec. 22, 1669, and, also, perhaps, Mary, a member of Samuel Gardner's family in 1661." Page 54, of this work states that in 1650, Lydia Townsend was a member of Mr. Ruck's family, and that Mr. Ruck was next door neighbor to Mr. Thomas Townsend in Lynn. This was the year before her marriage to Lawrence Copeland[1].

While there is much to support a conclusion that Lydia (Townsend) Copeland, was a daughter of Thomas Townsend, there is yet, in so far as my researches have gone, a missing link in the chain of evidence proving it Lydia, undoubtedly, was born in London, England. The early records of Lynn, Mass., have been lost or destroyed. It is doubtful if those records would furnish the missing link if now extant. They might, and probably would, give the marriage of Lawrence and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland. But, upon this point, the Lynn records are not needed; for, at some time after his marriage in 1651, and 1654, Lawrence Copeland[1], settled in Braintree, Mass., and there, under date of June 10, 1654, the marriage was entered as follows:

"Lawrence Copeland & Lydia Townsend were married the twelve day of the tenth month 1651, married by Mr. Hibbins of Boston."

As matter of interest and especially by way of preserving the clew as to Lydia (Townsend) Copeland's line of ancestry, the following is quoted from Townsend: "Thomas Townsend of Lynn, was baptized Jan. 8, 1594. He was 3rd son of Henry, Gentleman, and Margret, Gentlewoman, (Forthe) Townsend, who were married at St John Zacharias, London, by Rev. Ambrose Golden, minister, Nov. 5, 1590, and said Margret was buried at Brocon-Ash, June 23, 1596, and was a daughter of Robert Forthe."

Should the parish records in London show that Thomas Townsend had a daughter, Lydia, born or baptised there, the evidence would be supplied. In any event the clue is one well worth preserving, as a field note, for use in a verification of a seemingly quite probable theory. It may be added here that, should future research prove that Lydia was daughter of Thomas Townsend of Lynn, such proof will clear the way for some interesting research in tracing the line of Lydia (Townsend) Copeland back in England.

As before stated, Lawrence Copeland[1] settled in Braintree, land originally belonging to Boston, called Mount Wollaston. The Entry upon the Braintree records of the births of the first two children of Lawrence[1] and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland was made at the same time and in 1654, and at about the same time and by the same clerk who entered the marriage of the latter. This indicates that the record of the marriage, and the birth of the first child was, for a time, neglected, or that the record was made in Braintree as soon as the family had effected a settlement there.

To their first child, a son, Lawrence and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland gave the name of Thomas. This son lived but a month. Their next child, also a son, they called Thomas. Perhaps these facts somewhat strengthen the probability that Lydia was a daughter of Thomas Townsend, and that she gave her first two sons, (the first one dying in infancy,) the name of her father. In any event, this seems of suffiicient weight to merit mention, as it may serve as a blaze on the line of the trail in some future attempt to make certain.

In preserving all that may serve as spots along the line of future researches, concerning the Copeland line, the following may be mentioned: There is, A. D. 1900, and, for 20 years or more, has been, a Copeland Association in Knox County, Maine, holding annual reunions. This Association was instituted and has been kept up by the descendants of two brothers, Moses and Joseph Copeland, of the 4th genera-

tion in America, counting Lawrence as the 1st. This line down to and including said Moses and Joseph is: gen. 1, Lawrence and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland; gen. 2, William and Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland, she was the widow of Christopher Webb, Jr., a daughter of John[2] and Ruth (Alden[2]) Bass, and a granddaughter of John[1] and Priscilla (Mollins[2]) Alden, Mayflower pilgrims; gen. 3, David and Elizabeth (Newcomb or Bent — I have not been able to make certain which) Copeland; gen. 4, Moses and Joseph. Moses and Joseph Copeland were sons of David[3], and, about the year 1763, settled in Warren, Maine, and have a numerous posterity. Through the courtesy of Mrs. O. A. McIntyre of Warren, and Mr. Leroy Copeland and his daughter, Mrs. G. A. Fletcher of Albion, Maine, (all in this Copeland line,) I have been furnished some abstracts from the records of their association, among them the following: —

"Genealogy of the Copelands. The Copeland family trace their ancestry to Sir John Copeland, who fought at the battle of Neville's Cross, under Edward III, Oct. 17, 1347, and with his own hand captured King David of Scotland, whom he bore from the field with a company of attendants, and, proceeding to Calais, delivered him into the hands of his royal master then in France. For this service he was created a baronet by the King and given a pension of five hundred pounds per annum. He was also made warden of Berwick, sheriff of Northumberland and keeper of Boxboro' Castle.

"Lawrence Copeland, a lineal descendant of Sir John, came to America, settled at Mount Wollaston, now Braintree, Mass., where he died Dec. 30, 1699, aged 110 years."

Further inquiry of the parties named above, as to the tracing in America from Lawrence[1], to Sir John in Northumberland, England, brings from Mrs. Fletcher the reply that their records were made up from an article published in the Granite (N. H.) Monthly of Oct., 1878, from data furnished

by William Judson Copeland, Esq , a descendant of Lawrence[1], born in 1841, a lawyer, who settled, first, in Houlton, Maine; and lastly in Berwick, Maine, and who died suddenly at middle age, being, at the period of his death, at work on a genealogy of the Copelands. Letters sent to the supposed surviving members of his family, inquiring concerning this work and the authenticity of the tracing back to Sir John in England of the line of Lawrence Copeland[1] referred to in the Knox County Copeland Association records, have not been heard from. But this much we have,— Lawrence Copeland was at the beginning of the American end of this line. And history gives John Copeland, a squire of Northumberland County, England, and the fact that he captured King David of Scotland, at the battle of Neville's Cross, in the year 1347. Copeland, it is learned, has not been a very common name throughout England, but has been rather a local one in Northumberland County. Therefore, that the line of Lawrence Copeland[1], in America, if traced back in England, should reach the hero of Neville's Cross, is within the realm of possibility if not of probability. However, as the tracings by the late William Judson Copeland, if he made them, covering the three centuries intervening between Sir John Copeland and Lawrence, have not been procured for use here, and, inasmuch, as the merest hint is often all obtainable at first, in tracing a family line, the hints of the records and of the historical fact, above referred to, are here further preserved, for the possible benefit of some future searcher along the line of Copeland.

The Braintree records say that, "Lawrence Copeland, a very aged man, born in the Reigne of our Gracious Sovereigne Queen Elizabeth of Blessed Memory, dyed December ye 30th, 1699."

Tradition has it that Lawrence Copeland was 110 years old at the time of his death. The Quincy inscription says he died at the age of 100 years. The inscription is probably correct.

Lydia, wife of Lawrence Copeland[1], died in Braintree, January 8, 1688.

+ Children of Lawrence[1] and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland:

1. Thomas[2], born Oct. 3, 1652; died Nov. 4, 1652.
2. Thomas[2], born Dec. 8, 1654; married, first, Mehitable Atwood, widow, Feb. 3, 1692. They had one child, Mary[3], born Nov. 24, 1692, who became the wife of Ephraim Thayer[4], son of Ephraim[3] and Sarah (Bass) Thayer, a grandson of Shadrach[2], and a great grandson of Thomas Thayer[1], all of Braintree. Thomas Thayer[1], was one of the early settlers of Braintree. Mehitable (Atwood) Copeland died Nov. 2, 1695. Thomas Copeland[2], married, second, Mercy _____, who died Feb. 20, 1699; he married, third, Mary, daughter of John Arnold[2], son of Joseph[1], who was among the first settlers of Braintree, whose wife was Rebecca Curtis. The children of Thomas[2] and Mary (Arnold) Copeland were, 2nd, Thomas[3], who was the father of nine children. His other children were: 3rd, Sarah[3], who married Jonathan Hayden of Braintree. 4th, Nathaniel[3], died at two years of age. 5th, Elizabeth[3], who married in May, 1725, Benjamin Paine of Braintree, and had four children, namely, Nathaniel[4], Mary[4], Phebe[4], and Phinehas[4], in Copeland.
3. + William[2], born Sept. 15, 1656; married, April 13, 1694, Mary (Bass) Webb, widow of Christopher Webb, Jr., of Braintree. (Treated further.)
4. John[2], born Dec. 10, 1658; married Ruth _____, and settled in Braintree. (A letter under date of Nov. 2, 1900, from Miss Alice F. Copeland of Dexter, Maine, a descendant of Lawrence[1], through John[2], says that in Thayer's work, in the genealogical library in Boston, some one has written, in the blank, after "Ruth,"—"Newcomb.") The Copelands of Dexter, Maine, and vicinity, and of Calais, Maine, and of

Waterville, Maine, and vicinity are descended from Lawrence[1] through John[2].

The children of John Copeland[2] were: 1st, John[3]. 2nd, Samuel[3]. 3rd, William[3]. 4th, Ruth[3]. 5th, Lydia[3]. 6th, Berthier[3]. 7th, Seth[3]. 8th, Mercy[3].

5. Lydia[2], born March 31, 1661.
6. Ephraim[2], born Nov. 17, 1765; died in 1690. The following is from the published records of Braintree, page 658: "Upon the 9th day of August there went out a fleet of souldiers to Canadee in the year 1690, and the small pox was aboard and there died, six of it; four thrown overboard at Cap an, Corporall Permtr, Isaak Thyr, Ephraim Copeland and Ebenezer Owin. Thes and Samuel Bas and John Cheney was thrown overboard at Nantasket." Whether Christopher Webb, Jr., was one of the four thrown overboard at "Cap an" I have not been able to learn; but he died of small pox in 1690, and his widow, Mary (Bass) Webb, four years later, married William Copeland[2].
7. Hannah[2], born Dec. 25, 1668.
8. Richard[2], born May 11, 1672.
9. Abigail[2], born 1674; married Eleazer Isgate of Braintree, Nov. 23, 1715.

GENERATION 2. William Copeland[2], (Lawrence[1],) born Sept. 15, 1656, in Braintree. He was the third son and child of Lawrence[1] and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland; married, April 13, 1694, Mary, widow of Christopher Webb, Jr., of Braintree, a daughter of John[2] and Ruth (Alden) Bass. On her paternal side, she was a granddaughter of Deacon Samuel Bass[1], who, with his wife Anne and one or two young children, were among the first settlers of the Mass. Bay Colony, coming to it about 1630. He settled first in Roxbury, near Hoy Bridge. He and his wife were enrolled among the earliest members of the first church in that town, which was

gathered as early as 1632. He was admitted freeman May 14, 1634, and lived in Roxbury until about 1640, when he moved to Braintree, and was chosen and ordained the first deacon of the church there. In 1641, and subsequent years, he represented the town in the General Court, in all, twelve years. In the records of the doings and affairs of the town of Braintree, he is frequently mentioned.

The following is the record of his death, taken, verbatim, from page 660, of printed records of Braintree:

"Decon Samuel Bass, aged 94 departed this life, upon the 30th day of December 1694, who had bin a Decon of the Church of Braintree for the space of above 50 years and the first Decon of that Church, and was the father and grandfather and great grandfather of a hundred and sixty and two children before he died, the youngest whereof was Beniamin Bas, the son of Joseph Bas and Mary his wife born seven days before his Death."

The "Beniamin Bas" of the record was Benjamin, son of Joseph, born eleven days before the death of Deacon Samuel Bass, and not seven days, as the record states; as the birth of Benjamin was Dec'r 19, 1694.

+ Children of Deacon Samuel Bass[1]:

1. Samuel[2], married Mary Howard; died young, leaving one son, Samuel[3], who had a family of eleven children.
2. Hannah[2], married Sept. 15, 1651, Stephen Paine of Braintree; had seven children.
3. Mary[2], married in 1647, Captain John Capen of Dorchester. She was the Captain's second wife and had seven children.
4. + John[2], married Ruth Alden. (Treated further.)
5. Thomas[2], married Sarah Wood of Medfield, Mass; had five children.
6. Joseph[2]. (I find no further record of Joseph[2].)
7. Sarah 2[2], married, Deacon John Stone of Watertown, Mass.

+ Generation 2. John Bass[2], (Deacon Samuel[1],) born in Roxbury, Mass., in 1632; married, Dec. 3, 1657, Ruth, daughter of John and Priscilla (Mollins) Alden; marriage ceremony performed by John Alden of Duxbury, father of Ruth.

+ Children or John[2] and Ruth (Alden) Bass:

1. John Bass[3], born Sept. 26, 1658; married, Hannah, daughter of Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams, and a granddaughter of Henry Adams[1], who seated this family in America, and settled in Mount Wollaston, (Braintree.)

   Joseph Adams[2], the father of Hannah (Adams) Bass, wife of John Bass[3], was the grandfather of President John Adams[4],—the Adams line down being, Henry Adams[1], Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams; John[3] and Susannah (Boylston) Adams, and President John[4] and Abigail (Smith) Adams.

2. Samuel Bass[3], born Jan'y 25, 1660; married, Mary[3], daughter of Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams, and widow of Samuel Webb.

3. Ruth Bass[3], born Nov. 28, 1662.

4. Joseph Bass[3], born Oct. 5, 1665; married, June 5, 1688, Mary Belcher.

5. Hannah Bass[3], born April 22, 1667; married, Joseph[3], son of Joseph[2] and Abigail (Baxter) Adams.

+ 6. Mary Bass[3], born Dec. 11, 1669; married, first, March 24, 1686, Christopher Webb, Jr. He died in 1690. She married, second, April 13, 1694, William Copeland[2], son of Lawrence[1] and Lydia (Townsend) Copeland, as before stated.

7. Sarah Bass[3], born Jan'y 29, 1672; married, Jan'y 7, 1692, Ephraim Thayer[3], of and born in Braintree Nov. 19, 1669, son of Shadrach[2] and Deliverance Thayer. Ephraim[3] and Sarah (Bass[3]) Thayer were

the parents of 14 children all of whom lived, married and had large families.

Through the marriages of the children of John[2] and Ruth (Alden) Bass, the descendants of John[3] and Abigail (Adams) Bass, and the descendants of Samuel[3] and Mary (Adams) (Webb) Bass, and the descendants of Joseph[3] and Mary (Belcher) Bass, and the descendants of William[2] and Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland, and the descendants of Ephraim[3] and Sarah (Bass) Thayer, are relatives, by consanguinity, and are all descendants of both Deacon Samuel Bass[1], and Hon. John[1] and Priscilla (Mollins) Alden, the last two named being of the 1620 Mayflower party.

As to the place or places of residence of William Mollins, father of Priscilla, prior to the sojourn of the Pilgrims in Leyden, Holland, but little seems to have been verified. Without doubt he was of the Leyden Congregation, at one time. According to Baird's History of Huguenot Emigration to America, Vol. 1, page 158, William Mollins was a Walloon, or French Huguenot. Baird says, "Wm. Mollins, and his daughter Priscilla, afterwards wife of John Alden, and Phillip De la Noye and others, remained in Leyden, when the French Huguenots went to Guiana."

Mrs. Chas. L. Alden in her Alden Genealogy says, "I am inclined to think, that either William Mollins, or his wife Alice, were English, for after this they went to England and joined the Pilgrims there." The reason assigned by Mrs. Alden, namely, "for after this they went to England and joined the Pilgrims there," does not, as it strikes me, seem to overcome the statement of Baird, quoted above, and what further seems to me to be the probabilities; although, nevertheless, either, both or neither, may have been English. The fact that William Mollins left a will which was proved and allowed in Surry County, England, tends to prove no more than, — if he was French, — he had cast his lot, for church and perhaps

SIGNING THE COMPACT IN THE CABIN OF THE MAYFLOWER.

other reasons, in England, there to hold his home, even after the venture to America had been resolved upon, and until affairs in New England should become shaped, as they had not, at the time of his death, occurring, as Bradford says, "the first winter," early in 1621. Doubtless the French spelling of the name was *Molyne*, rendered in English, Mollins or Mullins, —it has been spelled both ways, in being anglicized.

It seems, by the will of William Mollins, that he left back in England a married daughter, Sarah (Mollins) Blanden, and a son, William, Jr. This will provided that William Mollins, Jr., was to take his father's share of land in the Plymouth adventure, provided he, the son, should come to America. After the death of William, the father, William, the son, complied with this condition, received the land, and also other land granted him by Plymouth, in 1633. William, the younger, became a freeman in 1642; was on the list of soldiers in 1643; was of Middleborough in 1664, and died at Braintree, in 1672. The following is the Braintree record of his death:

"William Mullings dyed the 12 mo. 12, 1672."

If William Mollins was from Continental Europe, he, no doubt, was a Walloon. It is said that the name, Walloon, is from a river in France by that name. At any rate the Walloons resided near and on both sides of the boundary between France and Belgium, and spoke the French language. He probably at one time was of the French Church in Holland, located, first, at Amsterdam, where it remained about a year, and then, for twelve years, at Leyden. It must be concluded that, from some cause, he and some other French Huguenots, became allied with the English Church in the latter, if not in both, cities; for he went with the English back to England, and thence, with them, to America. Perhaps he found the English, in their dealings and methods, more congenial. Bradford records that the magistrates of Leyden commended

the English and reproved the Walloons. Bradford's account of it here follows:

"Ye magistrates of ye citie, about ye time of their coming away, or a little before, in ye publick place of justice gave this commendable testimony of them, in ye reproof of the Walloons, who were of ye French Church in ye citie. These English, said they, have lived amongst us now this 12 years, and yet we never had any sute or accusation come against any of them; but your strifs & quarels are continuall."

Of John Alden, as a Mayflower passenger, Gov. Bradford wrote:

"John Alden was hired for a cooper, at South-Hampton, wher the ship victuled; and being a hopful yong man, was much desired, but left to his owne liking to go or stay when he come here, but he stayed, and maryed here." Bradford's His. of Plymouth, p. 533.

Thirty years later Bradford wrote:

"John Alden maried with Priscila, Mr. Mollines his daughter, and had issue by her as is before related." Ibid, p. 539.

In going backwards, from South-Hampton, and 1620, in so far as I have been able to learn, the John Alden trail is lost; or, at least, has not been discovered. Doubtless, anything and everything written concerning him, prior to his shipping for a cooper on the Mayflower, and regarding his ancestry and nationality has been conjecture, with hardly a hint to build upon. Under this head Mrs. Charles L. Alden says: "I think he was of English stock, from the Southern part of England, as evidenced by 'marriages' in London, etc. The name occurs in Norway, spelled Auldin or Auldine. My sister, while travelling there, came across two little peasant boys; one of them resembling my little son, John Alden. She was induced to ask his name, and was startled by the reply, 'Jan Aulden'". Mrs. Alden also finds that the name of Alden is not uncommon in Germany.

The Rev. William Elliot Griffis, a former pastor of the Shawmut Congregational Church, Boston, and later a clergyman in Ithaca, N. Y., thinks John Alden was Irish born and bred. He states that after considerable search, he is unable to find the name of Alden in the English towns and cities before the early part of the 17th century. He concludes that the Aldens, at first a Norman family, went over and settled in Ireland If it is a fact, that the name, Alden, does not appear in England prior to 1600, and does appear there later, of course it is evident that some of the name went over into England from somewhere, probably from Norway, Germany or Ireland. We, therefore, have pretty good grounds for the theory, that John, the Pilgrim, was, by extraction at least, either Norman, German or Irish. It has been rather assumed, but not proved, that he was English. It is along the line of the latter supposition that tradition has it that he "was of a fine type of the Saxon."

In so far as I have been able to learn, John Alden left no hint as to his lineage or nationality. That he did not was, perhaps, characteristic of the man. So, too, he did not have the dates of the births of his children recorded. Those dates have been a matter of deduction from other facts. That the John Alden trail, in Europe, back of South-Hampton, has not been discovered, seems clear. So far as known, there are but few hints to guide the tracer. Any one may theorize upon the question; but, until a verified trail is struck, we must take him up when and where the preserved facts find him, and where and when he found the Mayflower, at South-Hampton, in 1620.

There was a Robert Alden, presumably of some place in England, in 1626, who, that year, was one of the 42, back in England, who agreed to sell their interest in the New Plymouth Adventure to those in America, and to such as should thereafter join them here. This Robert Alden may have been and probably was a stockholder in the enterprise at its incep-

tion and in 1620. It is possible and quite probable that John was a relative of Robert Alden, and through the latter learned of the expedition of the Pilgrims, found and joined the Mayflower at South-Hampton, with, as Bradford informs us, the right to remain or to return with the ship.

A few days before the Pilgrims landed, namely, on the 11th day of Nov., 1620, they signed what has been called "The Compact of the Pilgrims," which was to be, and, in fact, became the fundamental law for the government of the Colony. John Alden was one of the signers. From this fact we may infer that, before the landing, he had concluded to cast his lot with the Mayflower party. It is said that he was the youngest signer of that memorable compact, and that, "at the time, he was about 22 years of age." Mrs. Charles L. Alden finds warrant for saying that John Alden was born in 1599; this would make him 21 years old in 1620. Tradition has brought him down as then a stripling. President Adams, a descendant of John Alden, mentions him as "the stripling who first leaped upon the rock" (Plymouth Rock) at the landing.

John Alden, young as he was, took a place in the front rank of the men of the Colony from the start, which proves that the estimation put upon him by the Mayflower band, at South-Hampton, namely, that he was a "hopful yong man," was correct.

During the years 1626 and 1627 the members of the Adventure and the Signers of the Compact, residing at New Plymouth, negotiated for the stock, or interest, of the owners back in England. These negotiations resulted in a sale by the non-resident to the resident owners and to such as the resident owners might determine could join them from time to time, as a sort of common weal or common wealth; and it also resulted in a debt due the former from the latter of 1800 pounds Sterling, with interest, at 30 per cent. The Colony and individuals contracted other debts in England, chiefly,

if not wholly, in London, which drew from 30 to 60 per cent interest. It became impossible for the colonial organization to meet its payments at maturity, whereby its credit was becoming impaired. It was necessary that the credit of the Colony should be kept good in order to prevent the ruin thereof. Mrs. Charles L. Alden finds warrant for saying that John Alden, with William Bradford, Isaac Allerton, Miles Standish, William Brewster, John Howland and others of the principal men of the Colony became surety for the payment of the public debt. The joint personal obligation of these men strengthened and saved the credit of the Colony.

In 1624 a division of land took place among the colonists. A division of cattle was made in May, 1627. In this last division the family of John Alden is given as follows: "John Alden, Priscilla Alden, Elizabeth Alden[2], aged 3, John Alden[2], aged 1." This year (1627) John Alden removed to Duxbury, Mass. and "settled on the land which had been granted to him on the south side of Blue Fish river and built his house on a rise of land near Eagle Tree pond." The farm he made is said to have become the best one in Duxbury.

John Carver was confirmed Governor of the Colony just before the landing in 1620. He died in office in April, 1621. Soon after, William Bradford was chosen. At the time, Bradford was just recovering from a severe illness. For this reason "Isaack Allerton was chosen to be an Assistant unto him, who, by renewed elections every year continued sundry years together."

Until the year 1624 the governor had but one official Assistant; in 1624 the Colony elected five, "giving the governor a dubble voyce, and afterwards they increased them to seven."

The illness, then, of William Bradford, at the time of his elevation to the office of Governor of Plymouth, in 1621, was the cause of the institution of the body called "Assist-

ants to the Governor," during colonial days, which, in the Federal States is known as "The Governor's Council."

In his "Family Memorial, Part 1, Genealogy of Fourteen Families of the Early Settlers of New England, by the Names of Alden, Adams, Arnold, Bass, Billings, Capen, Copeland, French, Hobart, Jackson, Paine, Thayer, Wales and White," Elisha Thayer says: "All these families are more or less connected by marriage and most of them, of late generations the descendants of John Alden."

This work was published in 1835, and Thayer informs us that the material used was "collected from ancient records, manuscripts and printed works."

Thayer says that John Alden was an Assistant to all the governors of the Old Colony except Carver. The life of the Old Colony was from the signing of the Compact on board the Mayflower, Nov. 11, 1620, until 1692, when the charter uniting the Old Colony with that of Mass. arrived. From this time the governors and lieut. governors were appointed by Royal authority. The governmental rights of the two Colonies were infringed and suspended by the commission of King James to Sir Edmund Andros, for two years or less, beginning with Dec. 1686. On the coming of William and Mary to the throne of England, the rights of the Colonies were restored and elections continued until 1692 as above stated. Alden died in 1687, the next year after the arrival of Andros with the commission of James. Alden, then, did not live to see the rights and liberties of the people of his Colony restored, and died in the belief that those liberties were at an end.

It seems to be agreed that John Alden was one of the Assistants to the Governor in 1633. That year Winslow was elected Governor. If Alden was upon the board of Assistants to Bradford it must have been previously to 1633. He was an Assistant for a number of years after 1633. From 1640 to 1650 he was Representative from Duxbury to the

General Court. In 1650, by election, he was made Assistant to the Governor again; and so, for each succeeding year, he was elected to that office, until the coming of Andros in Dec., 1686. This made him thirty-six consecutive elections, to the office of Assistant to the Governor. From 1666 to his displacement by the government of Andros, Alden was first on the board of Assistants, and was styled Deputy Governor, as it was a duty of his to act as governor in the absence of that officer.

After the first few years of his American life, John Alden was almost continuously engaged in the public service, and had and held the confidence of his fellow colonists. In addition, and among other places of public trust and private responsibility, in the patent for Plymouth, in New England, dated January 16, 1629, and signed by Robert, Earl of Warwick, Myles Standish, Edward Winslow, John Howland and John Alden, or any of them, are named as the true and lawful attornies of the Council established at Plymouth. Accordingly John Alden took possession in due form and delivered the full and peaceable possession and seizin of the same to William Bradford, Governor of the Old Colony. In 1653, and for several succeeding years he was also one of the Council of War, appointed on account of danger feared from the Indians. He was chosen Treasurer of the Old Colony in 1656, and held that office for three consecutive years. He often acted as arbitrator, and as a surveyor of lands for individuals and for the government.

It is most probable the finding of Thayer, that John Alden was chosen Assistant unto all the Governors of the Old Colony, excepting Carver, is correct. If so, he was upon Bradford's Council of Assistants and was elected to the place earlier than 1633, since Bradford was not elected Governor after 1632. The finding that Alden was elected an Assistant in 1633 does not prove he was not elected as such earlier than that date. Mrs. Charles L. Alden says he was not an Assist-

ant from 1640 to 1650, and that during the period last named he was Representative to the General Court from Duxbury. I think it does not follow that he was not an Assistant while a Representative merely from the fact that he was a Representative; because it does not appear that, at that time, the two offices last named were incompatible. It does appear that for the years 1656-7 and 8 Alden was an Assistant to the Governor and Treasurer of the Old Colony as well.

The traditional courtship of Miles Standish, in which he, Alden and Priscilla Mollins were the chief actors, and, in which Standish did not seem to do much of the wooing and did less of the winning, has been preserved by Elisha Thayer, a lineal descendant of Alden, in his work above referred to. He gives the following account of it:

"It is well known that of the first Company, consisting of 101, about one-half died in six months after landing, in consequence of the hardships they were called to encounter. Mrs. Rose Standish, consort of Capt. Standish, departed this life on the 29th of January, 1621. This circumstance is mentioned as an introduction to the following anecdote, which has been carefully handed down by tradition:

"In a very short time after the decease of Mrs. Standish, the Captain was led to think that if he could obtain Miss Priscilla Mollins, a daughter of Mr. William Mollins, the breach in his family would be happily repaired. He therefore, according to the custom of those times, sent to ask the permission of Mr. Mollins to visit his daughter. John Alden, the messenger, went and faithfully communicated the wishes of the Captain. The old gentleman did not object, as he might have done, on account of the recency of the Captain's bereavement. He said it was perfectly agreeable to him, but the young lady must be consulted. The damsel was then called in, and John Alden arose and in very courteous manner, delivered his errand. Miss Mollins listened with respectful attention, and at last, after a considerable pause,

JOHN ALDEN[1] HOMESTEAD, DUXBURY, MASS.

fixed her eyes upon him and said, 'Prythee, John, why do you not speak for yourself?'" The account further states that thereupon, in much confusion young Alden retired, to extricate himself from his perplexing position, as best he could. As Longfellow sings it:

> "Into the open air John Alden perplexed and bewildered,
> Rushed like a man insane, and wandered alone by the seaside."

Whatever grains of fact the tradition may have had, Longfellow's song has immortalized it. John Alden and Priscilla Mollins were married in 1621 or 2. There seems to have been the same neglect, on the part of Alden, as to the preservation of this record, as others, concerning himself and family.

+ Children of John and Priscilla (Mollins) Alden:

1. Elizabeth[2], born about 1624; married William Paybody of Little Compton, R. I. She died May 31, 1717. The following notice of her death appeared in the Boston-News Letter of June 17, 1717:

   "Little Compton, 31 May. This morning died here Mrs. Elizabeth Paybody, late wife of Mr. William Paybody, in the 93d, year of her age. She was a daughter of John Alden Esq. and Priscilla his wife, daughter of Mr. William Mollins. This John Alden and Priscilla Mollins were married at Plymouth in New England, where their daughter, Elizabeth was born. She was exemplary, virtuous and pious, and her memory is blessed. She has left a numerous posterity. Her granddaughter Bradford is a grandmother."

2. John[2], born in 1626; removed to Boston as early as 1659. According to Thayer he married twice, first, to Elizabeth _____, by whom he had Mary, born Dec. 17, 1659; married, second, to Elizabeth Ewrill, widow of Abiel Ewrill, by whom he had twelve children, namely, John, Elizabeth, John 2nd,

William, Elizabeth 2nd, William 2nd, Zachariah, William 3rd, Nathaniel, Zachariah 2nd, Nathan and Sarah. This John Alden[2], son of John[1], was distinguished as "John Alden, Senior." He died March 14, 1702.

3. Joseph[2], born in 1627; married Mary Simmons; was one of the original settlers of Bridgwater, Mass. He had three children, Isaac[3], Joseph[3], and John[3].

4. Sarah[2], born in 1629; married Alexander Standish[2], son of Captain Miles Standish[1], "The Captain of Plymouth."

5. Jonathan[2], born in 1632; married, Dec. 10, 1672, Abigail Ralat; inherited and occupied his father's homestead farm in Duxbury, and had four sons.

They were: 1st, Andrew[3] who settled in Lebanon, Conn. 2nd, Jonathan[3] who also settled in Lebanon, and whose son, Deacon Austin Alden[4], settled in Gorham, Maine. 3rd, John[3] who inherited the Alden homestead farm in Duxbury, taken up by his grandfather, Hon. John Alden[1], in 1627. Thayer says (1835) this farm has remained in the possession of the family since. John[3] was a Colonel of militia. He died July 24, 1739. 4th, Deacon Benjamin[4] who was drowned April 14, 1741.

+ 6. Ruth[2], born in 1634; married, Dec. 3, 1657, John Bass[2]. (Treated further.)

7. Rebecca[2], born about 1637; probably died without issue, before the death of her father, as neither she nor any representative appears to the deed of settlement of her father's estate, made June 13th, 1688.

8. Priscilla[2], date of birth unknown. In so far as I have learned the only record of her is where she signed the deed of settlement of her father's estate.

9. Zachariah[2], of whom I find no further record.

10. Mary[2], born about 1643; became the wife of Thomas Dillano, doubtless the son of Philip Delano, or, in

French, *De la Noye*, of the Leyden, Holland, Congregation, who followed the first Mayflower party and was in New Plymouth in 1623.

11. David[2], born in 1646.

The deed of settlement of the estate of Hon. John Alden[1] among his heirs, as copied in the Probate Records for Plymouth county, Mass., Vol. 1, is as follows:

"We, whose names are subscribed personally interested in the estate of John Alden, senior, of Duxbury, Esquire, lately deceased, do hereby acknowledge ourselves to have received, each of us, our full personal proportion thereof from Jonathan Alden, Administrator thereof, do by these presents for ourselves, our heirs and executors acquit, discharge fully the said Jonathan Alden, his heirs forever, of and from all rights, dues, demands, whatsoever, relating to the aforesaid estate.

In witness whereof we have hereunto subscribed and sealed this 13th day of June, Anno Domini, 1688.

John Alden. [SEAL]
Joseph Alden. [SEAL]
David Alden. [SEAL]
Priscilla Alden. [SEAL]
William Paybody. [SEAL]
Alexander Standish. [SEAL]
in right of Sarah my wife deceased.
John Bass. [SEAL]
in right of my wife Ruth deceased.
Mary Alden. [SEAL]
Thomas Dillano. [SEAL]

Mary Alden who signed the above deed of settlement was, no doubt, the wife or widow of Zachariah Alden. Zachariah did not sign, and Mary, the daughter of Hon. John Alden, was the wife of Thomas Dillano who did sign the deed.

+ Children of William[2] and Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland:

1. William[3], born March 7, 1695; married, June 15, 1718, Mary[4], daughter of Richard[3] and Rebecca (Micall)

Thayer of Braintree; a granddaughter of Richard[2] and Dorothy (Pray) Thayer of Braintree; and a great granddaughter of Richard Thayer[1], of Boston, who appears to have been the first of the name in New England, and to have brought with him three sons, namely, said Richard[2], Zachariah[2], and Nathaniel[2].

The children of William[3] and Mary (Thayer[4]) Copeland were: 1st, Rebecca[4]. 2nd, Lydia[4]. 3rd, William[4]. 4th, James[4]. 5th, Mary[4]. 6th, Annie[4]; and 7th, William[4].

2. Ephraim[3], born Feb. 1, 1697.

3. Ebenezer[3], born Feb. 16, 1698; married, Feb. 17, 1726, Deborah[4], daughter of Samuel[3] and Deborah (Penniman) White of Braintree, a granddaughter of Thomas[2], who was the son of Thomas White[1], of Weymouth. The children of Ebenezer[3] and Deborah (White) Copeland were four daughters. Their daughter, Deborah[4], married Uriah Thayer[5], in Thayer, of Braintree, son of Shadrach[4] and Anna (White) Thayer of Braintree, grandson of Ephraim[3] and Sarah (Bass[3]) Thayer, and great grandson of Shadrach[2] and Deliverance (Priest) Thayer, and a great, great grandson of Thomas[1] and Margery Thayer, all of Braintree. This Thomas[1] seated this Thayer family in America, and it is a distinct family from that of Thayer seated in New England by Richard Thayer of Boston, freeman, in 1640, and who removed to, and died in Braintree, Aug. 27, 1695. Deborah Copeland[4] in Copeland, and her husband, Uriah Thayer[5], in Thayer, were both descendants of John and Priscilla (Mollins) Alden, and also of Deacon Samuel Bass[1]. The Children of Uriah[5] and Deborah (Copeland[4]) Thayer were fourteen, namely, Ebenezer[6], Uriah[6], Deborah[6], Rachel[6], Mary[6], Samuel White[6], David[6], Abner[6], Hannah[6], Abner 2nd[6], Titus[6], Stephen[6], Ezra[6], and Betsey[6].

4. Jonathan[3], born Aug. 31, 1701; married Betty Snell and settled in West Bridgewater, Mass. Their children were eleven, viz., Abigail[4], Betty[4], Jonathan[4], Mary[4], Joseph[4], Hannah[4], Elijah[4], Daniel[4], Sarah[4], Ebenezer[4] and Betty[4].

5. David[3], born April 15, 1704. His wife was Elizabeth Newcomb (or Bent;) have been unable to make certain which, as before stated. Thayer puts it, "Newcomb(?)." Warren Turner Copeland, a descendant of Lawrence[1] of Campello, Mass., has it "Bent," without question. Mrs. Chas. L. Alden gives it as "Newcomb," taking it, perhaps, from Thayer, leaving off the interrogation point. David Copeland[3], settled in Milton, Mass.

   Children: Rachel[4]. Mary[4], born Feb. 19, 1731; married, Nov. 29, 1750, Joseph Crane. Hannah[4], born Nov. 3, 1733; married, in 1756, Seth Crane. David[4], born May 14, 1738; married Elizabeth Clap, about 1759. Moses[4], born April 6, 1741; married in 1761, Patience Sweet, and settled in Warren, Maine. Newcomb[4], born about 1743. Joseph[4], born March 19, 1747; settled in Warren, Maine; and Rachel[4], born Feb. 12, 1750.

6. Joseph[3], born May 18, 1706; married Elizabeth Tolman and settled in Scituate, Mass.

   Their children were: Elizabeth[4], Ruth[4], Mary[4], Hannah[4], Rhoda[4], Lydia[4], Joseph[4], William[4], Ebenezer[4], Rebecca[4], Sarah[4], Elisha[4]. Elisha[4] settled in Fairhaven. Joseph[4] settled in Turner, Maine; the others in Scituate and Hanover.

+ 7. Benjamin[3], born Oct. 5, 1708; married Sarah Allen[4]. (Treated further.)

8. Moses[3], born May 28, 1710.

9. Mary[3], born May 28, 1713; married, Dec. 2, 1731, Ephraim Jones of Braintree.

Their children were eleven, viz., Abraham[4], in Copeland. Moses[4], Abraham[4], Hannah[4], Ephraim[4], John[4], Joseph[4], Mary[4], Ephraim[4], Hannah[4] and Betty[4].

+ GENERATION 3. Benjamin Copeland[3], (William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Braintree, Oct. 5, 1708; was 7th child of William[2] and Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland. Deacon Benjamin Copeland[3], married, Nov. 21, 1734, Sarah, born April 15, 1709, daughter of Benjamin[3] in Allen, and Sarah (Thompson[2]) Allen of Braintree; a granddaughter of Joseph[2] and Ruth (Leader) Allen of Braintree, and a great granddaughter of Samuel[1] and Margaret (Lamb) Allen, also, of Braintree; and on her maternal side, a granddaughter of Samuel Thompson, also of Braintree.

+ Samuel Allen[1] was the first of this Allen family in America, and he was one of the earliest settlers of Braintree. He was twice married; second, to Margaret, widow of Edward Lamb.

+ Deacon Benjamin Copeland[3] resided, first, in Braintree, and, soon after 1738, he removed to Norton, Mass., and carried on the business of a tanner, and currier, at the place which in 1858, was owned by his grandson, Captain Thomas Copeland[5]. Benjamin Copeland[3] and his wife were admitted to the Church at Norton, from the second Church of Braintree in 1740. He was chosen Deacon in October, 1754, and died in Norton, October 20, 1790, aged 82 yr. 15da.

+ Children of Deacon Benjamin[3] and Sarah (Allen) Copeland:

1. Benjamin[4], born June 7, 1736; died at 13
2. Sarah[4], born in Braintree, April 10, 1738; married Thomas Shaw of Braintree.
3. Susannah[4], born in Norton, April 2, 1740; married, Oct. 1, 1761, Elijah Danforth of Norton.
4. Elizabeth[4], born April 3, 1742; married, Feb. 9, 1764, Ephraim Lane[6], of Norton, a son of Ephraim[5], and Mehitable (Stone) Lane of Norton; a grandson of Ephraim[4] and Ruth (Shepperson) Lane of Norton,

and a great grandson of John Lane[3], an early settler of Norton, from Hingham, Mass. John Lane[3] was twice married; first, to Mehitable Hobart, June 18, 1674; she died Feb. 15, 1690. He married, second, Sarah Briggs. He had twelve children, one of whom was Ephraim[4], who married Ruth Shepperson. Ephraim[4] was a son of John[3] and Sarah (Briggs) Lane, the eldest child of the second marriage of Ephraim[4]. John[3] was son of Andrew Lane[2] of Hingham, and a grandson of William[1], the immigrant, who came to Dorchester in 1635, and died about 1654.

5. Eunice[4], born in Norton, March 7, 1743; married, Sept. 28, 1769, Joseph Hunt of Norton.
6. Moses[4], born March 20, 1745; married Hannah Stone of Mansfield, Mass.
7. + William[4], born in Norton, March 20, 1748; married, Martha White[5]. (Treated further.)
8. Samuel[4], born May 30, 1750; married, Oct. 6, 1788, Eunice Danforth of Norton.
9. Asa[4], born in Norton, May 8, 1752, married in 1781, Rachel, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Copeland) Briggs, of Scituate, Mass. Their second son, Joseph[5], born July 29, 1784, married, April 30, 1809, Betsey Brettun of Raynham, Mass., and settled in Holden, then Orrington, Maine, and in the "Wiswell neighborhood;" their third son, Deacon Lemuel Copeland[5], born Aug. 14, 1786, married, May 7, 1810, Achsah Hart, daughter of Captain Jacob and Jerusha (King) Hart of Walpole, Mass., and later of Holden, Maine. Deacon Lemuel Copeland also settled in the "Wiswell neighborhood."

   Asa Copeland[4] was chosen deacon of the church at Norton April 1, 1803. He died Dec. 14, 1829.
10. Lydia[4], born Oct. 16, 1755; married, March 30, 1774, Ebenezer Morey of Norton.

+ GENERATION 4. William Copeland[4], (Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1].) was born in Norton, formerly a part of Taunton, Mass., March 20, 1748; was the 7th child of Deacon Benjamin[3] and Sarah (Allen) Copeland; married Martha White; intention of marriage entered Nov. 24, 1774; certificate given Dec. 12, 1774; settled in Mansfield, Mass., formerly a part of Norton, and a part of that part of Taunton originally "The North Purchase of Taunton." Martha White was a daughter of Isaac[4] and Hannah (Hews) White; a granddaughter of Deacon Nicholas[3] and Experience (King) White; a great granddaughter of Nicholas[2] and Usula (Macomber) White, and a great, great granddaughter of Nicholas[1] and Hannah (Humphrey) White, and, on her maternal side, a great granddaughter of Philip and Judith (Whitmore) King. This White line down to its connection with that of Copeland, is, Nicholas[1], the immigrant, Nicholas[2], Deacon Nicholas[3], Isaac[4] and Martha (White) Copeland[5], wife of William Copeland[4], in his American line. Nicholas White[1] was a land owner in Weymouth, Mass., in 1642; a freeman in Dorchester, in 1643. Soon after his marriage he removed to Taunton, Mass., and was one of the original grantees of "The Taunton North Purchase," conveyed by "the country's agents" to him and his son Nicholas[2], and 53 others. The deed bears date June 6, 1668. This grant contained an area of about 50 square miles. Out of this grant were made the towns of Easton, Norton and Mansfield. He also figured in the "Taunton South Purchase;" was an owner in the Taunton Iron Works; was an owner of Block Island. He was a one-fourth owner of a saw mill on Mill river. He died in 1697, leaving three sons, Nicholas[2], who settled in Taunton on Dean street; John[2], who settled in Raynham, Mass., and Joseph[2], of Taunton. They have a numerous posterity in America.

In 1898 a goodly number of the descendants of Nicholas White[1], met in Taunton, Mass., and formed a White Associa-

William Copeland[5].

tion, its objects being to perpetuate the memory of Nicholas White[1] who seated the family in America and to arrange for a genealogical history of the family.

William Copeland[4] volunteered as a minute-man at the breaking out of the American Revolution. He was called up during the night following the battle of Lexington, and repaired to the vicinity of hostilities. No occasion arising which required his services then and there, he returned home. Later he joined the Colonial Army. He served for seven months as a Lieutenant. He received a pension for several years before he died. He died March 24, 1840, aged 92 years. His wife died April 26, 1800, aged 44 yr. 6mo. 10da.

+ Children of William[4], and Martha (White) Copeland:

1. Isaac[5], born Oct. 7, 1776; died Dec. 7, 1777.
+ 2. William[5], born Oct. 18, 1778; married, March 7, 1802, Silence Lane. (Treated further.)
3. Hannah[5], born Sept. 5, 1780; married Elkanah Bates of Mansfield, Mass.
4. Luen[5], born Feb. 18, 1783; died, Dec. 17, 1811.
5. Elijah[5], born March 22, 1785; married, Jan. 4, 1821, Nancy[6], daughter of Captain Joseph[5] (born in Norton, Nov. 15, 1752,) and Laura (Williams) Hodges; she was born at Taunton, Mass., Dec. 30, 1752, and was a granddaughter of Captain Joseph[4] and Miriam (Hodges) (Bishop,) widow of Joseph Bishop of Attleboro, Mass. Captain Joseph Hodges[4] was born in Norton, April 25, 1714. Nancy (Hodges[6]) Copeland was a great granddaughter of Major Joseph[3] (born in 1688 or 9 in Taunton,) and Berthia (Williams) Hodges; a great, great granddaughter of Henry[2] and Esther (Gallop) Hodges of Norton; and a great, great, great granddaughter of William[1] (born in England, died in Taunton, Mass., April 2, 1654,) and Mary (Andrews) Hodges. The Hodges line down to its connection with that of Copeland is: William Hodges[1],

the immigrant, Henry[2], Major Joseph[3], Captain Joseph[4], Captain Joseph[5], and Nancy (Hodges[6]) Copeland, wife of Elijah Copeland[5], in Copeland.

Children of Elijah[5] and Nancy (Hodges) Copeland: 1st, Elijah[6], born, April 11, 1822, in Mansfield, Mass.; married March 21, 1876, Abbie Jane Freeman[6], of Norton, a lineal descendant of Samuel Freeman, Esq., of the 1630 Winthrop party who settled in Eastham, on Cape Cod. Elijah Copeland[6], lived and died upon the old homestead farm, in Mansfield, of William Copeland[4]; he died June 8, 1899, aged 77 yr. 1 mo. 28 da.; Elijah[6] had one child, Jennie Freeman Copeland[7]. 2nd, Laura Ann[6], born January 11, 1824; died March 28, 1860. 3rd, Almon[6], born Feb. 20, 1826; married, Sept. 22, 1852, Elizabeth[7], daughter of Otis and Susanna (Deane[6]) Allen of Mansfield. Elizabeth (Allen) Copeland, wife of Almon Copeland[6], was of the 7th generation in America, in this Allen line. The line down is: Samuel Allen[1], who came to America in 1629 or '30, and settled in Braintree. Samuel Allen[2], born in Braintree in 1632; married in 1658, Sarah D. Partridge of Duxbury, and settled in Bridgewater, Mass., in 1660. Josiah Allen[3], married in 1707, Mary Reed; lived in Bridgewater. Micah Allen[4], born in 1708; married in 1737, Hannah Edson and lived in Bridgewater. Micah Allen[5], born in 1740; married, in 1764, Catherine[5], daughter of Joseph[4] and Hannah (Richards) Everett, of Sharon, Mass., granddaughter of John[3] and Mercy (Brown) Everett. (John Everett[3] was born in Dedham, Mass., June 9, 1676. He had 10 children; one of whom, Ebenezer, was the grandfather of Hon. Edward Everett. Catherine (Everett) Allen, wife of Micah[5], was a great granddaughter of John[2] and Mary Elizabeth (Pepper) Everett, and a great, great grand-

daughter of Richard Everett[1], one of the founders of Dedham in 1636.) Otis Allen[6], born in Mansfield, March 30, 1784; married, Feb 20, 1806, Susanna, daughter of William[5] and Abigail (Harlow) Deane; granddaughter of William[4] and Esther (Avery) Deane; great granddaughter of Samuel[3] and Sarah (Edson) Deane; a great, great granddaughter of John Deane[2], born in Taunton, Mass., about 1639, and said to have been the first white child born there, and a great, great, great granddaughter of John Deane[1], who was born in Taunton, England, about 1600. Otis Allen[6] in Allen, and Susanna (Deane[6] in Deane,) were the parents of Elizabeth (Allen[7]) Copeland, wife of Almon Copeland[6], in Copeland.

Children of Almon[6] and Elizabeth (Allen[7]) Copeland: 1st, Frank Merton[7], born in Mansfield, Mass., April 19, 1854; unmarried; is a lawyer in Boston. 2nd, William Almon[7], born in Mansfield, Oct. 23, 1855; unmarried; is a lawyer in Boston. 3rd, Florence Elizabeth[7], born in Mansfield, Nov. 25, 1857; unmarried. 4th, Otis Allen[7], born in Mansfield, January 9, 1860; died April 24, 1860. 5th, Clara Deane[7], born, Oct. 13, 1861; died Aug. 12, 1864.

6. Sally Copeland[5], born June 20, 1787; married Rufus Williams.
7. Betsey[5], born July 30, 1789; died in 1790.
8. Belinda[5], born April 6, 1791; married, June 15, 1815, Hon. Cromwell Leonard of Norton; a son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Smith) Leonard; a grandson of Jacob and Mary (Wild) Leonard; and a descendant of the Taunton Leonards, the first of whom was James who came to America and to Taunton in 1652, from Pontypool, Wales.

   Belinda (Copeland) Leonard died Aug. 25, 1848.
9. Alvin[5], born April 13, 1793; died July 17, 1826.

10. Eunice[5], born May 8, 1795; died Sept. 3, 1824.
11. Susanna[5], born April 26, 1798; died, Aug. 11, 1798.

+ GENERATION 5. William Copeland[5], (William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Mansfield, Oct. 18, 1778, and was 2nd child of William[4] and Martha (White) Copeland of Norton and Mansfield. William[5] married, March 7, 1802, in Mansfield, Silence Lane[7], in her line of Lane. She was born March 26, 1781; was a daughter of Joseph[6] and Silence (Wetherell) Lane of Norton and Mansfield; a granddaughter of Seth[5], born in Norton in April, 1728, and Hannah (Skinner) Lane, who were married June 28, 1750, and settled in Norton; a great granddaughter of Benjamin[4], born in Norton, Feb. 15, 1698 or 9, and Hepzibah (Moss) Lane. Benjamin[4] settled in Norton; married Sept. 15, 1749. Silence Lane[7] was a great, great granddaughter of John[3], born in Hingham, Mass., June 20, 1647 or 8, and Sarah (Briggs) Lane, married about the year 1693. This was the 2nd marriage of John Lane[3]; and, about the year 1694, he removed from Hingham and settled in Norton, near the line of Attleborough, a part of his farm being in the latter town. The births of some of his children are recorded in Attleborough. He was one of the committee on the incorporation of Norton, and was a shoemaker by trade. His first wife was Mehitable, daughter of Thomas Hobart. They were married June 18, 1668.

Children by Mehitable: 1st, Samuel[4]. 2nd, Priscilla[4]. 3rd, Mary[4]. 4th, Asoph[4], and 5th, Child[4], died in infancy. Children by Sarah, his second wife: 6th, Ephraim[4]. 7th, John[4]. 8th, Sarah[4]. 9th, Benjamin[4]. 10th, Sarah[4]. 11th, Melatiah[4]. 12th, Elizabeth[4], and 13th, Ebenezer[4]. John Lane[3] died Nov. 23, 1712. Silence (Lane[7]) Copeland was a great, great, great granddaughter of George[2] and Sarah (Harris[2]) Lane. Sarah was daughter of Walter[1] and Mary (Fay) Harris. George Lane[2] was born in England and came to America with the family of his father, William Lane[1].

This Lane line down, in America, is William[1], the immigrant; George[2], coming with his father; John[3]; Benjamin[4]; Seth[5]; Joseph[6]; and Silence (Lane[7]) Copeland, wife of William Copeland[5].

+ William Lane[1], was a resident in Dorchester, Mass., as early as 1635. His name is on a list of 71 inhabitants of Dorchester in 1641. He had a competent property, and was a farmer. I have found no account of his wife. His children, in the order mentioned in his will, were:

1. Elizabeth[2], born in England; married Thomas Ryder; came to America in 1634.
2. Mary[2], born in England; married, first, James Long, who lived and died in England. Mary[2] then came to America and married, second, Joseph Farnsworth of Dorchester.
3. Annie[2], born in England; married Thomas Lincoln in 1630, and settled in Hingham, Mass., in 1635.
4. + George[2], of Hingham, married Sarah Harris, as before stated.
5. Sarah[2], born in England; married Nathaniel Baker of Hingham.

+ George Lane[2] was one of the early settlers of Hingham, Mass.

Children of George[2] and Sarah (Harris) Lane:

1. Sarah[3], baptized March 3, 1637.
2. Hannah[3], baptized Feb. 24, 1638.
3. Josiah[3], baptized May 23, 1641.
4. Susannah[3], baptized June 23, 1644.
5. Elizabeth[3], born 1646.
6. + John[3], born June 20, 1648.
7. Eleazer[3], baptized Aug. 25, 1650.
8. Mary[3], born April 11, 1653.
9. Peter[3], born July 21, 1656.

George Lane[2], died June 11, 1689. His widow, Sarah, died March 26, 1694.

The children of John Lane[3] have been named.

The children of Benjamin Lane[4], who was born at Norton, Feb. 15, 1698, and who married Hepzibah Moss, I have not, other than Seth[5], born April, 1728, and who married, June 28, 1750, Hannah Skinner[3], in her line, daughter of Thomas Skinner[2], and granddaughter of Thomas Skinner[1], the immigrant, who came from Chichester, England, about 1650, and settled in Malden, Mass. Neither have I the children of Seth[5] and Hannah (Skinner) Lane, other than their son, Joseph[6], born in June, 1751, and who, on April 11, 1775, married Silence Wetherell, and had a daughter, Silence[7], in our Lane line, and who became the wife of William Copeland[5].

While there is little, if any, doubt that Silence (Wetherell) Lane[7] was a lineal descendant of William Wetherell[1], the immigrant, of Taunton first, and the first settler of Norton, I have not discovered all the links in the chain of evidence; therefore cannot state it as a fact. At present it rests in a most probable theory. In the first place Wetherell is not, nor has it been, a very common name in New England. Early in the history of the colonies, in Mass., there were three of the name. Rev. William Wetherell, of Duxbury, and later minister of Scituate, Mass., came to America in 1634. There was, also, a John Wetherell, first at Cambridge, and later a proprietor of Watertown, Mass. It is found that John was in Cambridge in 1635. The third of this name was William of Taunton and Norton; and, inasmuch as Norton was settled from Taunton and Mansfield from Norton largely, it is more than probable, that the Norton and Mansfield Wetherells, in generations succeeding that of the immigrants, were descended from William[1], of Taunton and Norton. So confident am I that this is the case, and that the links in the chain I have missed will yet be found and fitted in, that I will here preserve something of what I have found relating to William Wetherell[1] of Taunton and Norton, who, through his three sons, William[2], John[2] and

Ephraim[2], founded a family in America. These three sons, together with his daughter, Dorothy (Wetherell[2]) Wood, are mentioned in his will, dated Aug. 15, 1691, probated the same year. He has had a numerous posterity in Norton and Mansfield.

The following is from Rev. George Faber Clark's history of Norton, (1859,) page 7:

"Tradition says that this William Wetherell — whose name will ever be a household word to the people of Norton — came from England, in the capacity of a cabin-boy, with William Dunn, the master of the vessel, and one of the original proprietors of Taunton, who is said to have returned to England, leaving his cabin-boy in charge of his proprietary, with the understanding, that, if he (Dunn) did not return to claim it, the right should escheat to young Wetherell; and such was the result"

This tradition has the strong confirmation of the Taunton records. Just before King Phillip's War, and in 1675, a list of the proprietors of Taunton was made; and on this list is the name of William Wetherell, who owned "on his own right and that which was Mr. Dunn's."

What year William Wetherell[1] came to America is not known. He was made freeman in 1658. It appears of record in Taunton that in 1643 he was on the list of those subject to military duty. In the division of land in Taunton in 1659, he received his ratable proportion. It seems that in 1669 he sold his interest in Taunton proper, including "five acres, more or less, which were granted to him by the town for a home-lotte." On the same day there were laid out and set off to him, in four lots about sixty acres, in what became Norton. His name appears several times between 1650 and 1690, on the Grand Inquest. He was Constable in Taunton in 1662 and 1676 In 1671 and 1685 he was Representative to the General Court. He was Representative to a Special Court held in Oct. and Nov., 1676; was a selectman

in 1685. June 2, 1685, he was licensed "to retail cider, beeir and strong liquors." In May, 1680, he was appointed on a Committee "to revise the town orders, records of land," etc. He was an "Eldest Sergeant in Captain Garrom's Company in the great Narragansett-Swamp fitt," in 1675, in South Kingston, R. I. He was wounded in that battle, and received a grant of land because of it. In 1685, he received, in consequence of this wound, a grant of ten pounds Sterling; and in 1688, a further grant of five pounds. He held two rights, his own and that of Captain William Dunn, in the original purchase of Taunton; and half a right in the North purchase; and one right in the South purchase. He died in Norton in 1691.

+ William Copeland[5], when about 21 years of age, removed from Mansfield, Mass., to that part of Orrington, Maine, which was afterwards Brewer, and that part of Brewer later incorporated as Holden, and to that particular locality, in Holden, which has, since the first settlement there, been known as "The Wiswell Neighborhood," so called in honor of its first settler, George Wiswell, who came from Norton, Mass., and doubtless, was a descendant Noah Wiswell, who united with the Church in the latter place, in 1757, and died there in 1813, aged 84 years.

In the above neighborhood, and on the road leading from East Orrington to what is now Holden Centre, William Copeland[5] purchased quite an extensive tract of farming and timber land, and thereon commenced to make his homestead. This tract of land was, at the time of its purchase, covered with a dense forest. Acre after acre was cleared, and a home, a farm, a competence and a goodly estate resulted. For many years William Copeland[5] served on the board of selectmen of of Brewer. He held a commission as a justice of the peace and throughout the whole Country Side was known as "Squire Copeland." His whole business life was devoted to agriculture and the local public service. He was 1st Sergeant of

Silence (Lane[7]) Copeland.

Captain Solomon Blake's Company, the Brewer Company, Major Thomas George's Battalion, of the 4th Mass. Regiment, 1st Brigade, and was in the Hampden battle, in Sept., 1814. On the promotion of Captain Solomon Blake to the Colonelcy, Sergeant William Copeland was promoted to the Captaincy, and was with his Company at the review of his (the 10th Mass) Division by Gov. John Brooks in 1818. The Division was then in command of Major General Jedediah Herrick of Hampden, who had succeeded Major General John Blake of Brewer.

+ William Copeland[5] united with the Congregational Church at East Brewer, (later Holden,) June 4, 1832. By his will his homestead farm went to his youngest son, Benjamin Franklin Copeland[6], who, in 1854 or 5, sold it to Charles F. Hart, a son of George and Catherine (Comins) Hart, and a grandson of Captain Jacob and Jerusha (King) Hart, the latter the parents of Nancy (Hart) Clark, wife of Nathan Clark[7] in our line, of Mendon, Mass., and of Orrington, Brewer and Holden, Maine.

Not only, by the above sale, did the homestead farm, one of the best in Holden, of William Copeland[5], pass from ownership by any one of the name, but, in the course of events, there is, at this writing, (A. D. 1901) no one living, of the many descendants of William Copeland[5], who bears his surname.

+ William Copeland[5] died in Brewer (now Holden,) Feb. 10, 1849, aged 70 yr. 3 mo. 22 da. His widow, Silence (Lane) Copeland, died in Holden, Aug. 22, 1853, aged 72 yr. 4 mo. 26 da.

+ Children of William[5] and Silence (Lane[7]) Copeland:

1. Hannah[6], born Feb. 21, 1803; married Timothy Stone. (Treated further.)
2. Silence Lane[6], born June 14, 1804; married George Wiswell. (Treated further.)

3. William[6], born Feb. 6, 1806; married, July 4, 1832, Sally Bowers, daughter of George and Margaret (King) Leonard of Orrington; had one child, William Leonard Copeland[7], born, April 24, 1833; died Dec. 25, 1834.
   William Copeland[6], died in Brewer, Maine, September 12, 1833, aged 27 yr. 7 mo. 6 da. His widow died in Bangor, Dec. 29, 1890, aged 84 yr. 1 mo.
4. Sophronia[6], born Nov. 23, 1807; married Charles Blake. (Treated further.)
+ 5. Eliza Ann[6], born Sept. 14, 1810; married Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark. (Treated further.)
6. Adoniram Judson[6], born March 10, 1814; was graduated from Bowdoin College, and from the Bangor Theological Seminary, Class of 1843; was ordained at East Brewer, now Holden, Maine, Oct 8, 1845; preached awhile at Orono, Maine; did missionary work in Aroostook County, Maine, some years; removed to Illinois; settled, first, in Como, second, in Geneseo, in that State; married, March 10, 1850, Priscilla Smally. He died at Geneseo, Aug. 3, 1855, aged 41 yr. 4 mo. 23 da., without children.
7. Adonijah Judson[6], born March 10, 1814; died Aug. 3, 1814. He and Adoniram Judson[6] were twins.
8. Benjamin Franklin[6], born April 29, 1819; married, Oct. 10, 1839, Susan Watters. (Treated further.)
9. Martha Maria[6], born Feb. 11, 1825; died, June 13, 1828.

GENERATION 6. Hannah Copeland[6], (William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) born Feb. 21, 1803; married, Jan. 9, 1827, Timothy Stone, Jr., son of Timothy and Alice (Stearns) Stone of Cavendish, Vt; resided in Dover and Brewer, Maine.

Hannah (Copeland[6]) Stone died in Brewer, Oct. 5, 1883, aged 80 yr. 7 mo. 14 da. Timothy Stone, Jr., died in Brewer, Jan. 17, 1890, aged 91 yr. 1 mo. 3 da.

Their children were:

1. Hannah Wood Stone[7], in Copeland, born Nov. 6, 1827; married Horace Augustus Sargent. (Treated further.)
2. Henry Timothy[7], born March 2, 1829; drowned June 11, 1840.
3. Martha Maria[7], born July 15, 1830; married George Thomas Allamby. (Treated further.)
4. Mary Elizabeth[7], born Dec. 24, 1831; married Cyrus Rufus Dole. (Treated further.)
5. Alice Stearns[7], born Sept. 17, 1833; married Thomas Warren Burr. (Treated further.)
6. George Edmund[7], born Aug. 24, 1835; died Oct. 2, 1836.
7. George[7], born May 19, 1838; drowned young.
8. Charlotte Ann[7], born Feb. 6, 1840; married John Wesley Torrens. (Treated further.)
9. William Copeland[7], born March 28, 1843; married Amey Susan Doane. (Treated further.)
10. Helen Augusta[7], born March 7, 1845, married, Oct. 30, 1878, Thomas Jefferson Hill, Jr., of Bangor, Maine, son of Thomas Jefferson and Malinda (Barker) Hill of Exeter, Maine; had one child, Gertrude Caroline Hill[8], in Copeland, born July 23, 1881. Thomas Jefferson, Jr., and Helen Augusta (Stone) Hill removed to California where she died.

Generation 6. Silence Lane Copeland[6], (William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born June 14, 1804, in Orrington, later Brewer, now Holden, Maine; married, May 15, 1825, George Wiswell. He was born May 22, 1800, son of George and Mary (Morey) Wiswell, who were the first settlers in "The Wiswell Neighborhood" in Holden, and were from Norton, Mass., as before stated. George Wiswell died in Holden, Sept. 2, 1871, aged

71 yr. 4mo 10 da. His widow, Silence Lane (Copeland[6]) Wiswell, died in Holden, aged 88 yr. 26 da.

Their children were:

1. George Cushing Wiswell[7], in Copeland, born May 24, 1826; married Mary Elizabeth Clapp. (Treated further.)
2. Martha Maria[7], in Copeland, born May 19, 1828; married Goodale Silsby. (Treated further.)
3. Elijah[7], in Copeland, born April 22, 1830; died Nov. 23, 1832.
4. Lauretta Sophia[7], in Copeland, born July 14, 1833; married Henry Thomas Hart. (Treated further.)
5. David Brainard[7], in Copeland, born April 19, 1834; died, July 17, 1843.
6. Ann Hesseltine[7], in Copeland, born June 3, 1837; married George Wilson Silsby. (Treated further.)
7. William Copeland[7], in Copeland, born July 20, 1839; died, May 6, 1840.
8. Silence Lane[7], in Copeland, born July 28, 1841; died, July 5, 1843.
9. Susan Jane[7], in Copeland, born March 14, 1843; died Sept. 4, 1843.
10. William Brainard[7], in Copeland, born April 17, 1844; died, Jan. 6, 1847.

Generation 6. Sophronia Copeland[6], (William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Orrington, in that part now Holden, Nov. 23, 1807; married, Nov. 10, 1837, Charles Blake of Brewer, now Holden, born March 29, 1794, son of General John and Mary (Dupee) Blake. John, the father of Charles Blake, was born in Wrentham, Mass., Aug. 29, 1753. He was, therefore, in his 22nd year, when the battle of Lexington was fought, April 19, 1775. At that time young Blake was a Sergeant in Captain Oliver Pond's Company of Light Infantry, a Wrentham Company. This company was hastily called out and John Blake at once enlisted as a sergeant, for eight months. By repeated reenlistments he served

as a Sergeant and Ensign continuously for 5 yr. 5 mo. 25 da., having been appointed Ensign by General Washington in 1776.

The summer of 1786 John Blake spent surveying the land of the then unexplored region, now Holden, Maine. Here six miles east of Penobscot River, on the opposite side thereof from Bangor, he purchased a lot of land on the southerly slope of Potash Hill, erected a log-cabin, and, in 1787 with his wife and two children, moved into it. At that time there was no other settler nearer him than the river front six miles away He gave his new Settlement the name of "New Wrentham in the District of Maine." The pioneer, Blake, did not remain isolated long. Others, from his native Wrentham and towns in its vicinity, soon followed him; and he had, for neighbors, John Farrington, Silas Winchester, Captain Jacob Hart, Samuel Gilmore, David Mann, Ebenezer Fisher, Major Thomas George, and Isaac Clewley, all Revolutionary Soldiers.

When the town of Orrington was incorporated, in 1788, it included the Blake Settlement; but it was known as "New Wrentham," until the incorporation of Holden in 1852. Probably but few persons are now living who recall hearing the place called Wrentham.

John Blake was, for thirty years, agent of the Penobscot Tribe of Indians, under the government of the Commonwealth of Mass. In 1799 he was appointed, by President Adams, Captain, 15th Infantry, U. S. Army. He held military commissions from all the Governors of Mass. of his time, who promoted him successively, from the rank of Lieutenant in 1786, to Major General in 1816. He was often the Agent or Representative of the District of Maine, to the General Court of Mass.

On Sept. 3, 1814, during the war of 1812, the Hampden Battle, so called, was fought, or took place Brig. Gen'l John Blake was in command of the 1st Brigade, 10th Division

of the Mass. Militia, which were the only American land forces in the vicinity of the hostilities. Hampden and Bangor were captured by the British, as other towns farther down the Penobscot had been. While this affair was, at the time, and has been since, the subject of some criticism, it would seem the worst that can fairly be said about it is, that, at the time, there appeared to be, perhaps, two sides to the question. To such an extent did this appearance obtain that Lieutenant Colonel Andrew Grant of Hampden and Major Joshua Chamberlain of Brewer felt called upon to make a complaint against General Blake, which resulted in a Court of Inquiry. This Court, Major General Henry Sewall of Augusta, Maine, President, closed its hearing Jan. 8, 1816, and found, "That the charges do not appear to be so far supported as to render a reference of them to a Court Martial expedient or proper" Soon after, Mass. promoted Blake, and he received the commission of a Major General.

"The war of '12" was one of the United States with England and not one of Mass., to any greater extent than that Mass. was one of the United States. It was, of course, no more a war of the Province or District of Maine, than it was of Mass. During that war the District of Maine was, perhaps, more exposed than any other territory belonging to the United States; yet, it does not appear that the General Government at Washington or the Mass. State Government at Boston took measures, other than to leave local militia organizations pretty much to themselves, and to do little, much or no fighting, by way of protecting the North Eastern frontier. It does not appear that General Blake received any orders from any superior. Nor does it appear that Captain Charles Maurice, Commander of the United States Corvette, Adams, then at Hampden, had orders. But, on the contrary, he seems to have acted at discretion. It does appear that Blake and Maurice failed to agree upon a plan of battle. Neither had jurisdiction over, or to order, the other. Blake was in,

and in the service of Mass.; Maurice was in the service of the United States, but in Mass. The result of the day at Hampden was but the logic of the "masterly inactivity," the mildest term, perhaps, applied by the war party of that time, to the position of the other party, which was not heartily in accord with the war, which a majority in New England were not, as Mass. also was not.

Whether more vigorous war measures would have been best, upon the whole, is a question; but it is evident enough that both Blake and Maurice wanted to fight the English at Hampden. The council called by Blake, at which Maurice was present, was divided. Some of Blake's officers and citizen soldiers were opposed to a defensive fight; others were in favor. But Blake and Maurice did not agree upon a plan of defense, and had not when the enemy came upon them. No doubt this failure of the two independent commanders, one of the army, one of the navy, to agree, had a more or less demoralizing effect upon the militia of General Blake's Brigade.

Captain Maurice had taken the guns out of the Adams and planted two batteries, one near the river, the other a short distance back, upon the brow of a hill. This hill battery could rake the river, and, if necessary, do so over the heads of the shore battery, without harm to men or guns. He had not men enough to work his guns and defend against an attack upon his right flank, had the enemy landed below and marched against him. There were about 3000 in the British troop. To engage this English force fell to the lot of General Blake and his Brigade. The line of battle was formed; and, after a few rounds had been exchanged, it was perceived that the Centre of Blake's line was giving way, and the men had begun to retreat without orders. This break was a fatal one. It became general, and all effort of the officers to hold or rally the men was unavailing, and the retreat became a rout. General Blake was left upon the field

without a command. He was seen later in the day, wending his way, afoot and alone, toward Bangor, apparently in as dazed a state as Napoleon is said to have wandered, afoot and leading his horse by the bridle, after Waterloo. Captain Maurice seeing his batteries unsupported and the enemy coming upon him in great numbers, spiked his guns and abandoned them and the field.

> "It was the English, Gaspar cried,
> Who put the French to rout,
> But what they killed each other for,
> I could not well make out."

In vain, we look into the Treaty of 1814, for the causes of the war.

In the American Blake line, Charles, whose second wife was Sophronia Copeland[6], was of the 6th generation. The line back is as follows: His father, General John Blake[5], John[4], of Boston and Wrentham, Mass.; Jonathan[3], of Boston, who was a Major, a Lawyer and a Quaker; Edward[2], born in England, and settled in Dorchester, Mass.; and William[1], who was baptized in Pitminster Parish, near Taunton, in Somersetshire, England, June 5, 1594. William Blake[1] with his wife, who was Mrs. Agnes Bent, and five children, came to America with the 1630 Winthrop party.

Their children were: William[2], born Sept. 6, 1620; James[2], born April 25, 1623; Edward[2], born in 1625; John[2], born in 1627; and Ann[2], born in 1619. They came to America with the 1630 Winthrop party. They came in the Ship "Mary and John," and landed at Nantasket, Mass., now Hull, May 30, of that year. The family settled in Dorchester, in that part now Milton.

Charles Maurice Blake[7], A. M., M. D., of San Francisco, Cal., son of Charles[6], by his first marriage, has by the parish records in England, traced his Blake line back to Robert de Blakeland who was assessed in the Wiltshire Roll of "Subsidies" granted, in 1286, to Edward I. Robert de Blakeland

had a son Robert, who dropped the "de" and the "land" from his name, and became Robert Blake. He and his descendants have since borne the name of Blake. The findings of Charles Maurice Blake[7], based on his tracings back in England, from William Blake[1], the American immigrant, give the following :

William Blake[1], in England*, father of William[1], in America, was baptized May 12, 1566, at Pitminster and was buried there, June 26, 1627 or 8.

John Blake[2], in England, father of William[1], in England, was born in 1521 ; he succeeded to the Manor of Plainfield, and to the patronage of Asholt Church, and bequeathed the advowson of the church of Overstoey to his son Richard. This John Blake[2], in England, was buried under the latter church, Dec. 10, 1576. He had a brother Humphrey, named for his father, who was the father of Robert Blake, the famous English Admiral of Cromwell's time.

Humphrey Blake[3], in England, father of John[2], in England, removed, in the early part of the 16th century, into Somersetshire, England, and became lord of the Manor of Plainfield, situate on the easterly side of the Quantock Hills.

William Blake[4], in England, father of Humphrey[3], in England, resided in Old Hall, in the parish of Andover ; he died in 1547, as his will was both dated and proved that year.

William Blake[5], in England, father of William[4], in England, lived in White Parish ; died in 1471.

Robert Blake[6], in England, father of William[5], in England, was of Calne and Quemberford ; he and his wife, Avice, daughter of John Wallop, Esq., were buried under, and had a memorial window in Crane Church.

* In tracing, back in England or elsewhere in Europe, the line of a Pilgrim or immigrant who seated a family in America, the numbering by superior figures is reversed. The English or European parent of the come-over is designated first, and his ancestors are given the higher numbers as the search or record is carried backward. To the numbering by superior figures are added the words "in England."

Henry Blake[7], in England, father of Robert[6], in England, was of Calne and married Margaret Billott.

William Blake[8], in England, father of Henry[7], in England, married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Power.

Henry Blake[9], in England, was the father of William[8], in England.

Robert Blake[10], in England, father of Henry[9], in England, married Anne, daughter of William Cole. He had his residence in Calne Co. Witts. This was the Robert Blake who dropped the "de" and the "land" from the name, as above stated.

Robert de Blakeland[11], in England, father of Robert[10], in England, was assessed on the Wiltshire Roll in 1286, as above stated.

The mother of Charles Blake[6], as before stated, was Mary Dupee, daughter of Charles and Hannah (Smith) Dupee of Wrentham, Mass., a descendant of a Huguenot family of Picardy, France, who fled persecution and came to Boston in 1685. Elizabeth, a sister of Mary Dupee, married Col. Solomon Blake, who settled in the "New Wrentham Settlement." Lydia, another sister, married Billings Brastow who settled in Brewer.

Charles Blake[6], married, first, Jan. 8, 1815, Mary, daughter of Silas and Sarah (King) Winchester, of the New Wrentham Settlement. She was a granddaughter of Samuel King of Wrentham, Mass., and a niece of Jerusha (King) Hart, wife of Captain Jacob Hart, and a cousin to Nancy (Hart) Clark, wife of Nathan Clark[7], in our line of Clark.

Children of Charles[6] and Mary (Winchester) Blake, (Blake's first marriage:)

1. Selinda Maria[7], born Nov. 20, 1815; married John Adams Mayhew; died in 1877; no children.
2. Julia Munroe[7], born Jan. 20, 1818.
3. Charles Maurice[7], born Dec. 24, 1819; resides in San Francisco, Cal.; graduated from Bowdoin College, Class of 1842; married, Aug. 18, 1844, Charlotte

Amanda, daughter of Daniel and Charlotte (Rogers) Farrington, of Brewer, now Holden. They had five children.

4. Julia Monroe[7], born Dec. 29, 1828; died young.
5. Mary Louisa[7], married John Fisher Robinson of Holden now; had three children: 1st, John Preston Rogers[8], in Blake, born July 6, 1849. He was a merchant in Bangor. 2nd, Abby Mariah[8]. 3rd, Charles Blake[8].
6. Prentiss Mellen[7], born June 26, 1826; married Mary B. daughter of Galen and Harriet (Lindley) Haws of Union, Maine; no children.
7. William Watson[7], born April 27, 1828; married in Philadelphia; lived in Tremont, N. J.
8. Abbie Rice[7], born Oct. 30, 1831; married John Hollinshed of Camden, N. J.; they had two children, Mary[8] and Edward B[8].
9. Daniel Webster[7], born June 28, 1833; was a soldier in the war of the Rebellion; wounded on the Chickahominy; invalid since.
10. Lyman Munson[7], born Dec. 13, 1835; married; lived in Winona, Minn.; died in 1886; left one child, Minnie A.

Children of Charles[6] and Sophronia (Copeland[6]) Blake, (Blake's second marriage:)

11. (1.) Harriet Newell[7], born Sept. 9, 1838; died, at East Corinth, Maine, March 25, 1854.
12. (2.) Christopher Columbus[7], born Feb. 6, 1840; married Rachael Alice Ellen Bean. (Treated further.)
13. (3.) George Washington[7], born July 7, 1841; married, first, Caroline Edyinton, second, Tamas Arabelle Chickering. (Treated further.)
14. (4.) Henry Harrison[7], born May 8, 1843; killed in the battle of Ream's Station, Va., Aug. 25, 1864.
15. (5.) Eliza Ann[7], born Feb. 16, 1845; married George Clarance Towle. (Treated further.)

16. (6.) James Otis[7], born Dec. 5, 1846; died, April 29, 1847, at East Corinth, Maine.
17. (7.) Francis Drake[7], born March 13, 1849; died, July 30, 1854, at East Corinth.
18. (8.) Fredrick Horace[7], born Aug. 28, 1854; married Pery Emily Bailey. (Treated further.)

Charles[6] and Sophronia (Copeland[6]) Blake resided in Holden, East Corinth and Bangor Maine, and Ottumwa, Iowa. The former died at the latter place, Nov. 14, 1870; the latter died at Omaha, Neb., Dec. 29, 1892, aged 85 years.

+ Generation 6. Eliza Ann Copeland[6], (William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer,
+ now Holden, Sept. 14, 1810; married, Dec. 25, 1833, Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in the line of Clark. (Treated further.)

Generation 6. Benjamin Franklin Copeland[6], (William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) born April 29, 1819; married Oct. 10, 1839. Susan Waters of Milbury, Mass He settled upon the William Copeland[5], homestead farm in Holden, which, as before stated, came to him by the will of his father; and, upon the sale of this farm, as before mentioned, Benjamin Franklin Copeland[6] with his family removed to the State of Iowa.

His children, all born in Holden, Maine, were:

1. Horatio Whitmore[7], born Feb. 28, 1842; died March 28, 1847.
2. Elijah Watters[7], born June 18, 1844; married, April 8, 1874, Nancy Hall. (Treated further.)
3. William Edwards[7], born July 19, 1845; died March 21, 1847.
4. Susan Henrietta[7], born May 10, 1850; married Charles Edward Townsend, Jan. 1, 1871. (Treated further.)

GENERATION 7. Hannah Wood Stone[7], in Copeland, (Hannah (Copeland) Stone[6], William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Dover,

Maine, Nov. 6, 1829; married, May 5, 1846, Horace Augustus Sargent. He died in Brewer, Maine, Feb. 1, 1854. He was son of David 2nd, and Mary Weeks Sargent of Brewer.

They had one child: Ada Augusta Sargent[8], in Copeland, born Dec. 2, 1850; married, March 3, 1870, at Lawrence, Mass., Hannibal Hadley Wright, born, May 20, 1839. He died Nov. 20, 1892.

Their children were: 1st, Horace Ellsworth Wright[9], in Copeland, born Feb. 7, 1871; died Feb. 10, 1871. 2nd, Henry[9], born March 6, 1872. 3rd, Mary Isabelle[9], born May 21, 1874. 4th, Nellie Florence[9], born June 4, 1876. 5th, Russel Gorden[9], born July 30, 1878.

Ada Augusta (Sargent) Wright[8] died July 1, 1882.

Generation 7 Martha Maria Stone[7], in Copeland, (Hannah (Copeland[6]) Stone, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Dover, Maine, July 15, 1830; married Nov. 29, 1849, George Thomas Allamby of Bangor, Maine; he was son of Joseph and Mary (Nichols) Allamby of Bridgetown, Barbadoes, and was born May 1, 1829; resided in Bangor.

[George T. Allamby died September 14, 1904.]

Children of George Thomas and Martha Maria (Stone[7]) Allamby:

1. George Henry Allamby[8], in Copeland, born Sept. 8, 1850; died Nov. 14, 1877.
2. Mary Rebecca[8], born June 16, 1853; died Oct. 21, 1853.
3. Alice Hammond[8], born Jan. 16, 1855; married, Feb. 1, 1877, George Fred Gould of Bangor, who died, April 3, 1898.
4. Annie Beecher[8], born Nov. 1, 1859.
5. Kate Martha[8], born Jan. 5, 1868.

Generation 7. Mary Elizabeth Stone[7], in Copeland, (Hannah (Copeland) Stone[6], William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born Dec. 24, 1831; married Jan. 11, 1853, Cyrus Rufus Dole of Brewer, Maine, and resided

there. He was a son of Elisha and Dorcas (Fernald) Dole of Brewer; and a grandson of Amos and Matilda (Hewes) Dole of Orrington and Hampden, Maine. Amos Dole was born in Sept. 1757; married Matilda Hewes Sept. 8, 1785. Their children were Sophronia, Hannah and Amelia R. Amos Dole was present at the capture of Burgoyne and engaged in the battle of Monmouth. He enlisted as a private in the spring of 1777, and served 3 years in Captain Silverman Smith's Company in Timothy Bigelow's 15th Mass. Regiment. Enlisted in May or June 1780, and served as orderly sergeant under the same Captain in Putman's 5th Mass. Regiment. He also served in the 1st Company in Vose's 1st Mass. Regiment. He was allowed and received a pension. He died July 20, 1832.

Children of Cyrus Rufus Dole:

1. Charles Edmund Dole[8], in Copeland, born in Brewer, June 14, 1855; resides in Bangor; contractor and extensive dealer in gas, electric and steam fixtures and supplies; married, Dec. 3, 1889, Florence Robertson, daughter of Andrew and Martha (Robertson) Watters of Brewer, formerly of Calais, Maine. This Robertson family is of Scotch descent; and it is said that they came from Aberdeen, Scotland; and, it is also said, are related to Anne Robertson, the mother of Gladstone.

   Their children: 1st, Florence Margaret Dole[9], in Copeland, born Feb. 12, 1892; 2nd, Charles Edmund, Jr.,[9], born Dec. 8, 1893. 3rd, Robert Alden, born February 16, 1899, and Alexander Watters, born January 8, 1902.

2. Frank Brewer[8], born Sept. 15, 1858, resides in Brewer; is a travelling salesman; married, Nov. 5, 1890, Lydia Flora, daughter of Silas and Lydia Mars (Gardiner) Hamilton, of Brewer, son of Aaron Hamilton of Gardiner, Maine. They had one child, namely, George

Raymond Dole[9], in Copeland, born Sept. 27, 1891; died Nov. 2, 1891.

3. George Addison[8], born June 23, 1860; died Dec. 20, 1880.

Generation 7. Alice Stearns Stone[7], in Copeland, (Hannah (Copeland[6]) Stone, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Dover, Maine, Sept. 17, 1833; married, Jan. 14, 1869, Thomas Warren Burr[8] of Brewer and Bangor, Maine, son of Joseph Bates[7] and Lucy (Jones[6]) Burr of Hingham, Mass., and Brewer, Maine. This was his second marriage. Thomas Warren Burr[8], is descended from Rev. Jonathan Burr[1], who was born in Redgrove, Suffolk County, England, in 1604; the direct line down to him being, said Rev. Jonathan[1], Simon 2nd[2], John[3] of Hingham, Mass., Jonathan[4] of Hingham, Jonathan[5] of Hingham, Joseph[6] of Brewer, Maine, Joseph Bates Burr[7] of Brewer, and Thomas Warren Burr[8]. Thomas W. Burr's[8] first wife was Nora Hammond.

On his maternal side Thomas Warren Burr is descended from Robert Jones, an early planter of Hingham, Mass., who came from England and was in the latter town before 1644. He died in Hingham in 1691. The Jones line down, in America, is: Robert Jones[1], the immigrant. Benjamin[2], born in Hingham, Oct. 27, 1666; died Jan. 29, 1703 or 4. Benjamin[3], born in Hingham, July 1, 1694; married, Aug. 3, 1720, Mary Jordan. Benjamin[4], born Aug. 15, 1728; married, Nov. 25, 1761, Leah Sprague of Hingham; resided in the latter town and upon the old Jones homestead. Benjamin[5], born Aug. 28, 1765; married Oct. 2, 1796, Lucy Jones, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Lane) Jones; Lucy (Jones[6]) Burr, wife of Joseph Bates Burr. Thomas Warren Burr[7], in Jones.

Children of Thomas Warren and Alice Stearns (Stone) Burr:

1. Thomas Stone Burr[8], in Copeland, born March 14, 1870; was graduated from Bowdoin College and from the

University of Michigan; holds a position in the latter institution and is a practicing physician in Ann Arbor in the latter State; married Mrs. Carrie S. Coleman, who is also a physician and a graduate of the University of Michigan.

2. June Alice Burr[8], in Copeland, born June 14, 1874; graduated from the Dental Department, University of Michigan; married Halbert G. Robinson of Patten, Maine.

3. Lucy Louise Burr[8], in Copeland, born May 25, 1880; [graduated at Vassar College; married March 15, 1905, John Peters Webster, of Bangor, Maine, merchant. They reside in Bangor and have one child, Daniel, born Jan. 3, 1906.]

Alice Stearns (Stone) Burr died at Bangor, Maine, Dec. 27, 1898.

[Thomas W. Burr, married, third, June 6, 1905, Phebe Hopkins Palmer. Mr. Burr has for many years been and is now one of the best known and most successful printers in Maine, being the head of a large printing house in Bangor.]

Generation 7. Charlotte Ann Stone[7], in Copeland, (Hannah (Copeland[6]) Stone, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, Maine, Feb. 6, 1840; married, Dec. 25, 1864, John Wesley Torrens of Bangor, Maine, son of John and Ellen (McGinley) Torrens of Fredericton, N. B.; resided in Bangor and Brewer. Children:

1. William Wesley Torrens[8], in Copeland, born Sept. 26, 1865, married, Dec. 7, 1897, Elizabeth May Horr of Lewiston, Maine.

2. George Henry[8], born, Dec. 15, 1867.

3. Charlotte Augusta[8], born April 26, 1872; died, Dec. 2, 1894.

John Wesley Torrens died at South Brewer, Aug. 13, 1881, aged 41 yr. 11 mo. 4 da., having been born Sept. 9, 1839.

CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH, HOLDEN, MAINE.

Generation 7. William Copeland Stone[7], in Copeland, (Hannah (Copeland[6]) Stone, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born March 28, 1843, in Brewer, Maine; married, Jan. 5, 1875, Amey Susan, born, May 2, 1852, daughter of John and Caroline (Eldridge) Doane of Brewer. Their children are:

1. Caroline Alice[8], in Copeland, born, Oct. 19, 1876.
2. George Albert[8], born, June 15, 1879; died Aug 1, 1880.
3. Amey Edna[8], born, Jan. 13, 1882; died Sept. 1, 1882.
4. William Elmer[8], born, Nov. 24, 1883.
5. Wendell Jacob[8], born Feb, 19, 1886; died, Feb. 29, 1888.

Generation 7. George Cushing Wiswell[7], in Copeland, (Silence Lane (Copeland[6]) Wiswell, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, May 24, 1826; married, May 10, 1866, Mary Elizabeth, born Oct. 8, 1833, daughter of William and Sophia Dexter (Athearn) Clapp, of Rochester, Mass., granddaughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Burgess) Clapp of Rochester, and on her maternal side a granddaughter of Belcher and Keziah (Dexter) Athearn of West Tisbury, Mass., and a great granddaughter of Prince and Martha (Burgess) Crowell of East Wareham, Mass. They have always resided upon the homestead farm of his father, George Wiswell, who was son of George and Mary (Morey) Wiswell, first settlers in the "Wiswell Neighborhood."

Children of George Cushing[7] and Mary (Clapp) Wiswell:

1. Mary Sophia[8], in Copeland, born June 16, 1867; married, Dec. 5, 1888, Royal Rogers Tirrill of, and resides in, Holden. They had one child, Edgar Bayard[9], in Copeland, born June 26, 1890.
2. George Herbert[8], in Copeland, born Aug. 7, 1869.
3. William Clapp[8], in Copeland, born Aug. 15, 1874; was

kicked by a horse in Nov., 1898, and died from the effects the next year.

George Cushing Wiswell died in Holden, Maine, Feb. 16, 1903, aged 76 yr. 8 mo. 22 da.

Generation 7. Martha Maria Wiswell[7], in Copeland, (Silence Lane (Copeland[6]) Wiswell, William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, May 19, 1828; married Nov. 22, 1855, Goodale, Jr., son of Goodale and Sally (Epps) Silsby of Amherst, Maine; resided at Mars Hill, Maine.

Their children were:

1. Winfield Scott Silsby[8], in Copeland, born Aug. 5, 1857; died Jan. 31, 1859.
2. Herbert Lincoln[8], born May 25, 1861; died Nov. 17, 1863.
3. Etta Mertilla[8], born Aug. 20, 1864; married April 17, 1889, Forest Rowe, son of Alcander Delano of Easton, Maine. Their children were: 1st, Martha Elethea Delano[9], in Copeland, born July 1, 1891. 2nd, Ada Fay[9], born Feb. 1, 1893. 3rd, Ida May[9], born Feb. 1, 1893. Ada Fay and Ida May were twins.
4. Howard Wiswell Silsby[8], born July 16, 1868.

Martha Maria (Wiswell) Silsby died at Mars Hill, Feb. 5, 1887, aged 58 yr. 8 mo. 16 da.

Generation 7. Lauretta Sophia Wiswell[7], in Copeland, (Silence Lane (Copeland[6]) Wiswell, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born Jan. 14, 1833; married Jan. 6, 1857, Henry Thomas Hart; born July 27, 1833, son of Samuel King and Sarah Allen (Copeland) Hart of Holden, Maine. On his paternal side Henry Thomas Hart was a grandson of Capt. Jacob and Jerusha (King) Hart, of the early settlers of New Wrentham, now Holden, and a great grandson of Samuel King of Wrentham, Mass., and on his maternal side a descendant of Lawrence

Copeland[1]. His Copeland line down from and including Lawrence[1], being, William[2], Benjamin[3], Asa[4], Sarah Allen (Copeland) Hart[5], wife of Samuel King Hart, the latter the parents of Henry Thomas Hart[6]. Both Henry Thomas and Lauretta Sophia (Wiswell) Hart are descended from the immigrant, Samuel Allen[1], and their lines are identical from and including Samuel[1], to and including Sarah Allen[4], in Allen, who became the wife of Benjamin Copeland[3], in his line, (Samuel Allen[1], Joseph[2], Benjamin[3] and Sarah (Allen) Copeland[4].) Henry Thomas Hart comes in the 7th Allen generation, in America, and his wife in the 8th.

Children:

1. Alice Lauretta[7], and 8 in Copeland, born March 18, 1858.
2. Alma Maria[7], and 8 born July 28, 1859; married Hon. Pascal Pearl Gilmore of Bucksport, Maine; born June 24, 1845, in Dedham, Maine, son of Tirril and Mary W. (Pearl) Gilmore of Dedham, a grandson of David and Sally (Coombs) Gilmore of Holden, Maine, and a great, great grandson of Samuel Gilmore, a Revolutionary soldier, and one of the first settlers of "New Wrentham," now Holden. They have one child, Madge Gilmore, who is 8 and 9 in Copeland, born Dec. 15, 1884.

   Pascal Pearl Gilmore was educated at East Maine Conference Seminary, Bucksport, Maine, served in 16th Regiment, Maine Infantry Volunteers, during the Civil War; was in several battles and present when Gen. Lee surrendered at Appomattox. He subsequently taught school and for fifteen years was supervisor of schools in Dedham, Maine, also chairman of the board of selectmen nine years. He was Representative in the Legislature of Maine two terms, State Senator in 1891, and State Liquor Commissioner from 1891 to 1896. He is President and director of Bucksport Water Co. He is also a director in Rum-

ford Falls Bridge Co. and president of Bucksport National Bank.

3. Walter Lincoln[7], [and 8] born April 30, 1855; married Dec. 11, 1889, Malvina Maud, daughter of Russell Day of Holden. They reside in the latter town and have one child, John Walter[8], [and 9 in Copeland,] born March 21, 1892.

4. Lelia Copeland[7], [and 8] born May 3, 1868; married Sept. 1, 1886, Elmer Henry Goss of Holden, son of Henry Goss of the latter town.

Their children: 1st, Marion Frances Goss[8], [and 9 in Copeland,] born April 2, 1893. 2nd, Lucy Evelyn[8], [and 9] born Feb. 15, 1895. Henry Thomas Hart died in Holden, Feb. 18, 1884, aged 50 yr. 5 mo. 21 da. Lauretta Sophia (Wiswell) Hart died in Holden, Sept. 3, 1901, aged 68 yr. 1 mo. 19 da.

Generation 7. Ann Hesseltine Wiswell[7], [in Copeland,] (Silence Lane (Copeland[6]) Wiswell, William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, June 3, 1837; married Dec. 24, 1868, George Wilson, son of Goodale Silsby of Amherst and Mars Hill, Maine; grandson of Goodale and Sally (Epps) Silsby of the latter town.

Children:

1. A baby, died an infant.
2. Edith Mertilla[8], born in Holden; died at Mars Hill.

Ann Hesseltine (Wiswell) Silsby, died in Holden, Nov. 8, 1872.

Generation 7. Christopher Columbus Blake[7], (Sophronia (Copeland) Blake[6], William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, Feb. 6, 1840; went with the family to Ottumwa, Iowa; has resided there and at Decatur and Richland, Kansas, and at Evenston, Ill.; is a lawyer and newspaper editor; was proprietor of "The Future, a newspaper devoted to the calculation of the coming weather, through Astronomical

Mathematics;" married, June 17, 1866, Rachel Alice Ellen, daughter of John A. and Mary Ann (Shoemaker) Bean of Columbus, Ohio, granddaughter of Henry Bean of Newark, N. J.

Children:

1. Nellie[8], in Copeland, born Aug. 21, 1867; died same day.
2. Estella[8], born Aug. 21, 1867; died Nov. 26, 1872. Nellie and Estella were twins.
3. Minnie Ellen[8], born at Ottumwa, April 30, 1869.
4. Gilbert Edward[8], born at Ottumwa, July 28, 1871; died at Topeka, Kan., Jan. 15, 1889.
5. John Charles[8], born at Ottumwa, May 31, 1873; is an attorney at law, at Boulder, Colo.
6. Lalla Etta[8], born at Decatur, Ill., June 4, 1875.
7. Frederick Columbus[8], born at Decatur, Oct. 30, 1877.
8. Myrtle Alice[8], born at Decatur, June 6, 1879.
9. Rosalia Ella[8], born at Evanston, Ill., Sept. 22, 1881.

Generation 7. George Washington Blake[7], in Copeland, (Sophronia (Copeland) Blake[6], William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, July 7, 1841; went with his parents to Iowa; resided at Chariton in that State, and he died there, Dec. 20, 1900. At the age of 20, he enlisted in the 2nd Iowa Regiment in the 1861 civil war, and was commissioned 2nd Lieutenant of Co. K.; was soon promoted to 1st Lieutenant. At the battle of Corinth, Oct. 4, 1862, he was severely wounded; recovered and returned to duty and served his full time of enlistment, three years. In 1865 he engaged in the hardware business on his own account, and ever after continued in it, being, at the time of his death, senior partner in the firm of G. W. Blake & Co., at Chariton. He married, first, Sept. 27, 1866, Caroline Edyinton of Chariton, born in London, England. She died Dec. 31, 1880. He married, second, Nov. 2, 1887, Tamar Arabelle Chickering, a native of Mass. He held many public offices in the city of

his adoption; was Commander of the Grand Army Post of Chariton, at the time of his death.

Children (all by first marriage:)

1. Charles Arthur Blake[8], in Copeland, born Aug. 16, 1868; resides at Salt Lake, Utah.
2. Harriet Farword[8], born Nov. 23, 1870; married, June 6, 1900, Thomas R. Drummond, of Highland, Utah.
3. George Clarence[8], born Sept. 24, 1879.

Generation 7. Eliza Ann Blake[7], in Copeland, (Sophronia (Copeland) Blake[6], William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, Feb. 16, 1845; went to Iowa with her parents; married, June 4, 1870, George Clarence Towle[4], of Omaha, Nebraska, who was born March 15, 1841, at Rockford, Ill. The Towle line down from him is: — Simeon Towle[3], born in Fairfield, Maine, March 15, 1841; Josiah Towle[2], of Epping, N. H.; and Simeon Towle[1], of Hampton, N. H.

Their children are:

1. Roseiter Blake Towle[8], in Copeland, born at Omaha, May 14, 1875.
2. Bessie Blake Towle[8], born Jan. 26, 1878.

Generation 7. Frederick Horace Blake[7], in Copeland, (Sophronia (Copeland) Blake[6], William Copeland[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Corinth, Maine, Aug. 28, 1854; went, with the family, to Iowa; married, June 28, 1887, Pery Emily Baily[7], in Baily, born in Grand Meadow, Clayton County, Iowa, Dec. 10, 1854, daughter of Presby Gregg Baily[6], born in Carmichael's, Pa., Feb. 9, 1819, who died Oct. 21, 1878, and Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily, who were married at Colesburg, Iowa, Dec. 21, 1848, and settled upon a farm in Grand Meadow township in Clayton County. She was a descendant in the 7th American generation of the immigrant, Hugh Clark, who was settled in Watertown, Mass., in 1641. Eli Baily[5] was born in Chester County, Pa., Sept. 27, 1788; died in Uniontown, Pa., July

22, 1854; married Jan. 24, 1815, Pery Gregg, and settled first in Carmichael's, second in Uniontown. Pery (Gregg) Baily was daughter of Richard Gregg. Richard was born March 15, 1752, and died in Carmichael's Nov. 15, 1812. He married in 1775, in Loudoun County, Va., Ann Gregg.

Richard Gregg was son of John and Susanna (Curl) Gregg; he was sheriff of Buck's County, Pa., in 1762-3-4, and in 1765 removed to Loudoun County, Va., and later to Greene County, Pa. He was a grandson of George Gregg, supposed to have come from the North of Ireland, and settled in Christiana Hundred, Delaware. This family was of Scotch descent and were Quakers. On her maternal side Pery (Gregg) Baily was a granddaughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Alford) Gregg; Samuel was born in Ireland and died in Virginia. She was a granddaughter of Thomas Gregg, who died near Coleraine, Ireland, and a great granddaughter of David Gregg, born in Scotland, who was a Captain in Cromwell's army. He, his wife and a son, were assassinated by Catholics near Coleraine, Ireland. Eli Baily was born April 6, 1749, in Chester County, Pa., from which place, in 1796, he removed to Muddy Creek, near Carmichael's, Greene County, Pa., where he died July 24, 1806. On Aug. 17, 1776, he married Ruth, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Johnson) Taylor, granddaughter—(supposed to have been, though not fully verified,)—of Robert[2] and Katharine (Hadly) Johnson; a great granddaughter of Robert[1] and Margaret (Berthwaite) Johnson, from Ireland to New Garden, Pa., where he died in 1732. William Baily[3], born Oct. 9, 1721, married, first, Oct. 18, 1745, Elizabeth Cloud; second, Dec. 16, 1762, Hannah, widow of Joseph Taylor, and, little doubt, daughter of Robert Johnson, mentioned above. William Baily[3] resided in Chester County, Pa., and died there about 1783. David Baily[2] was born Oct. 3, 1693; married, June 16, 1720, Olive Hany, and settled in what is now Marlborough, Pa. Joel Baily[1], the father of David[2], is supposed to

have been a son of David Baily of Westbrook, Parish of Browham, Wiltshire, England, a weaver, who in 1681, purchased a tract of land in Pennsylvania, on the wing, as it were, which land was subsequently located in Bermingham township. David did not come to America, but Joel Baily[1] did, and was concerned in the sale of this land, in 1713. Joel[1] came about the year 1681, and settled on land he bought near Salem, N. J. He subsequently removed to Chester County, Pa., and settled upon the David Baily land. The first record mention found of Joel Baily[1], is of a suit he brought against one Thomas Withers for the recovery of wages and damages for an assault and battery. He was assessed in Middletown, Pa., in 1696. On Feb. 11, 1687, he married Ann Short.

Pery Emily (Baily[7]) Blake, wife of Fredrick Horace Blake, is, on her maternal side, a granddaughter of Samuel[6] and Sebrah (Cole) Clark. Samuel[6] was born in Princeton, Mass., March 4, 1799; went west in 1820; married at St. Charles, Mo., in 1825, and died at the latter place, Aug. 8, 1840. Pery was a great granddaughter of Norman[5] and Betty (Reed) Clark who resided in Newton and Princeton, Mass., and, later, was one of the first settlers of Clarksville, N. H., named for him. He served in the French war at the age of 17; was a Lieutenant in the Provincial army; took part in the building of Crown Point fort; was severely wounded in the battle of Harlem Hights, and commanded a company at the surrender of Burgoyne. He died at Clarksville, N. H., May 25, 1842, aged 99 yr. 5 mo. Pery was a great, great granddaughter of William[4] and Mary (Marean) Clark of Newton, Mass. William was a soldier of the Revolution, and was at the battle of Bunker Hill. Pery was a great, great, great granddaughter of William[3] and Hannah (Kee) Clark of Newton; a great, great, great, great granddaughter of John[2] and Elizabeth (Norman) Clark. This John[2] died at Newton in 1695. Pery was a great, great, great, great, great granddaughter of Hugh Clark[1] the immigrant, who seated

his branch of the Clark family in America, and who settled, first, at Watertown; second, in Roxbury, Mass., where he died July 20, 1693.

Pery Emily (Baily) Blake is descended from Deacon Edmund Rice[1] and Hugh Drury[1], in Drury, (see line of Rice,) both early settlers of Sudbury, Mass., the former there, as early as 1638 or 9, the latter having a grant of land there, in 1640 or 1. Lydia, the 7th child of Deacon Edmund Rice[1], married (date unknown) Hugh Drury[1], who resided at Sudbury and Boston. They had one son, John Drury[2], who was a Lieutenant in the Indian war of 1675, and died in Boston in 1678, aged 32 yr. and leaving a son, Thomas Drury[3], born in 1668, who married Dec. 15, 1687, Rachel Rice[3], daughter of Henry Rice[2], and granddaughter of Deacon Edmund Rice[1].

Thomas Drury[3] resided at Sudbury and Framingham, Mass.; was Town Clerk, Representative to the General Court, a captain and selectman; died in 1723.

Caleb Drury[4], was son of Thomas[3] and Rachel (Rice) Drury; born Oct. 5, 1688; married, Oct. 10, 1706, Elizabeth Eames; settled in Framingham and died about 1733.

Josiah Drury[5] was son of Caleb[4]; born Sept. 17, 1707; married, Oct. 9, 1733, Elizabeth Barron; settled in Framingham and was killed on an oxteam in Wayland.

Hannah (Drury[6]) Gleason was daughter of Josiah Drury[5] and wife of Micajah Gleason[5] of Framingham, a Captain in the Mass. line, during the Revolution, and who was killed at the battle of White Plains. His widow, Hannah, subsequently married General John Nixon.

Betty Gleason[7] was baptized Sept. 2, 1764. She was daughter of Micajah and Hannah (Drury[6]) Gleason; married, first, Jacob Reed of Sudbury and had son, Micajah; married, second, Captain Norman Clark[5], son of William[4] and Mary (Marean) Clark, and a great, great grandson of Hugh Clark[1], the immigrant ancestor.

Samuel Clark[8], in Drury, 6 in Clark, was born in Princeton, Mass., March 4, 1799. His wife was Sebrah, daughter of Luther and Andria (Chase) Cole of St. Charles, Mo , to which place they removed from Augusta, N. Y.

Harriet Carlina Clark[9], in Drury, 7 in Clark, born at St. Louis, Mo., Dec. 6, 1827, daughter of Samuel and Sebrah (Cole) Clark, married, Dec. 27, 1848, Presby Gregg Baily[6], in Baily.

Pery Emily Baily[10], in Drury, was born in Grand Meadow, Iowa, Dec. 10, 1854, daughter of Presby Gregg and Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily; married June 28, 1887, Frederick Horace Blake[7], in Blake. Their children were: Baily[11], Harriet[11], Helen[11], and Frederick H. Blake[11], in Drury.

Pery Emily (Baily) Blake is a lineal descendant of William Cloud[1] of Calne, England, who purchased land in Chester County, Pa., in 1682. He died in Concord, Pa. His will mentions his sons, Joseph[2], William[2], Jeremiah[2], John[2] and Robert[2]. The son, Jeremiah, had three sons, Jeremiah[3], Mordecai[3] and David[3]. Mordecai[3] married, Feb. 12, 1714, Sarah, daughter of Francis and Grace (Stanfield) Chard and settled in Pocopson, Pa. He was the father of Elizabeth[4], in Cloud, who became the wife of William Baily[3], in the Baily line. Mrs. Blake, is, therefore, of the 8th generation in the Cloud line.

Mrs. Blake is descended from the immigrant, Thomas Gleason[1], who took the oath of fidelity at Watertown, Mass., in 1652 or 3. He died in Cambridge, Mass., about 1684. Her line down is as follows:

Thomas Gleason[2], of Sudbury, Mass., in 1665; died in Framingham, July 25, 1705. John Gleason[3], of Sherbon and Framingham, Mass., died at the latter place, May 9, 1740. Ebenezer Gleason[4], born in Sherbon, Sept. 1, 1708; married, Dec. 9, 1730, Thankful Johnson; died June 29, 1750. Micajah Gleason[5], born at Framingham, Oct. 11, 1740; married Hannah, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth (Barron) Drury; he was a Captain in the Revolutionary

War, as before stated, and was killed at the battle of White Plains in Oct. 1776. Betty (Gleason) (Reed) Clark[6], baptized, Sept. 2, 1764, was wife — her second marriage — of Captain Norman Clark; lived in Princeton, Mass. Samuel Clark[7], in Gleason, born March 4, 1799, in Princeton, Mass.; married Sebrah Cole; died in St Charles, Mo., Aug. 3, 1840. Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily[8], whose husband was Presby Gregg Baily and resided at Des Moines, Iowa, died at Grand Meadow, in the latter State, Oct. 21, 1878. And Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[9], wife of Frederick Horace Blake, who is Secretary of Nebraska Fuel Company, resides in Omaha.

Generation 7. Elijah Watters Copeland[7], (Benjamin Franklin[6], William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, Jan. 18, 1844. (His mother's name was Susan Watters.) In 1854 or 5 he went, with his parents, to Ottumwa, Iowa; married, April 8, 1874, Nancy M. Hall, daughter of John R. and Mary Ann Hall of Hebron, New York; settled in Castana, Iowa.

Children:

1. Kate Hall[8], born June 16, 1875; married, March 11, 1897, Frederick Wesley Rounds. He was born in Loda, Ill., Nov. 15, 1872; was son of Edward Daniel and Agnes (Gasslee) Rounds; grandson of Daniel and Esther (Dean) Rounds of Brimfield, Ill.; and on his maternal side, a grandson of John Wesley and Mary Anne (Stoakes) Gasslee of London, Ohio; settled in Castana, Iowa. They had one child, Blanche Estelle Rounds[9], in Copeland.
2. John Franklin[8], born July 31, 1877; died Aug. 11, 1869.
3. Helen Florence[8], born Aug. 9, 1879.
4. Mary Estelle[8], born May 29, 1881.
5. Susan Mabel[8], born Sept. 11, 1883.
6. Laura Townsend[8], born Oct. 7, 1885.

Generation 7. Susan Henrietta Copeland[7], (Benjamin Franklin[6], William[5], William[4], Benjamin[3], William[2], Lawrence[1],) was born in Holden, Maine, May 10, 1850; removed in 1854 or 5, with her parents to Ottumwa, Iowa; married, Jan. 1, 1871, at Henry, Ill., Charles Edward Townsend of the latter town, and settled in Black Buttes, Wyoming. He was the son of Charles D. and Sarah (Barnard) Townsend of Sandusky, Ohio.

They had one child: Annette Susan Townsend[8], in Copeland, born March 11, 1874, in Marinette, Wis., and married, April 28, 1897, Jesse Alexander Nelson. They reside at Monida, Wyoming. They had one child, Jesse Francis Nelson[9], in Copeland, born Jan. 26, 1898; died July 10, 1898.

Susan Henrietta (Copeland) Townsend died at Marinette, Wis., Jan. 26, 1876, aged 25 yr. 8 mo. 15 da.

LINE OF CLARK

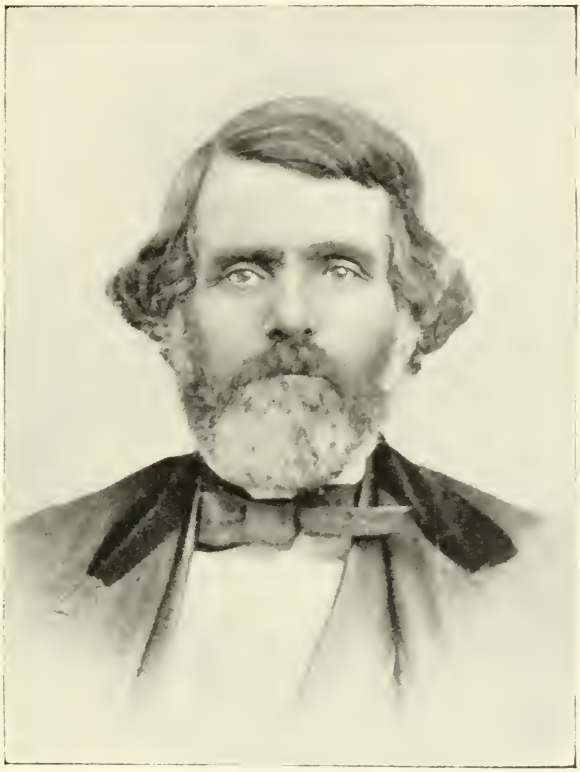
Here is resumed the line of Clark, from page 39, where it was dropped, and the line of Copeland taken up.

+ GENERATION 8. Children of Harvey Dexter[8] and Eliza Ann (Copeland[6]) Clark:

+ 1. William Copeland Clark[9], born Aug. 14, 1835; married, July 11, 1860, Eliza Catherine Rice[9]. (Treated further.)

2. Charles Fisk Clark[9], born Aug. 22, 1837; married, July 14, 1861, Jane Minerva, (born June 9, 1840,) daughter of Joseph Eddy and Lois Ann (How) Rowe of Holden, Maine.

   Children: 1st, Charles Leonard[10], born Oct. 12, 1863, and married, May 10, 1894, Georgia Helen, daughter of Hiram Clarge and Mary Elizabeth (Rollins) Levenseller of Holden; resides in the latter



Harvey Dexter Clark[8].

town. 2nd, Mabel Minerva[10], born Dec. 11, 1867; died Nov. 17, 1889. 3rd, Bertha Eliza[10], born April 20, 1869, married, Dec. 9, 1891, Arthur Rich Levenseller, a brother of Georgia Helen (Levenseller) Clark, wife of Charles Leonard Clark[10]. They reside in Dexter, Maine, and have one child, Arthur Earl Levenseller[11], in Clark, born July 4, 1893. 4th, Harry Garfield Clark[10], born June 1, 1882; graduated in 1900, from the Bangor Business College. [He married, Sept. 27, 1902, Marcia Belle Winchester, daughter of George and Helen (Davis) Winchester, who resided in Eddington for a time after marriage, but now reside in Holden. Harry G. Clark[10] and his wife live in Orono on the Webster side where he is in the employ of the International Paper Company.]

Charles Fisk Clark[9], and his son, Charles Leonard[10], own and live upon a farm in Holden, Maine, which was a part of the homestead of their ancestor, Nathan Clark[7]. Charles Fisk Clark[9], has served his town as moderator of their meetings and as chairman of the board of selectmen, assessor of taxes and overseer of the poor. His wife, Jane Minerva (Rowe) died in Holden, Feb. 24, 1901, aged 60 yr. 8 mo. 15 da.

3. Ardelia Moriah Clark[9], born Aug. 17, 1841; married, March 17, 1866, Henry Harden Brann, son of George and Mary (Bennett) Brann. They reside in Augusta, Maine, on what is there called "The Bangor Road."

   Their children: 1st, Erma Estelle Brann[10], in Clark, born March 30, 1876; died Aug. 23, 1876. 2nd, Clarence Wiley[10], born April 1, 1880; drowned June 17, 1892. 3rd, Oscar Harvey[10], born June 9, 1882.

4. Adoniram Judson[9], born March 2, 1845.

5. Eliza Ann[9], born Aug. 29, 1852; married, May 28, 1872, Frank Bither Crane, son of Francis and Irene Hull (Bither) Crane of Lincoln, Maine; they removed to and reside at Tomahawk, Wisconsin.

Their children: 1st, Eliza Ann Crane[10], in Clark, born at Lincoln, Aug. 6, 1876; [married, Oct. 11, 1904, John Lawrence Extrom of Tomahawk, Wisconsin. They have one child, John Alden[11], in Clark, born at Tomahawk, Aug. 13, 1905.

John Lawrence Extrom's parents came to America from Sweden in 1880. His father, Matthias, was born in Hjtervik, Sweden, Dec. 24, 1845. His mother, who was Augusta Holstrom, was born in Bjark, Sweden, Feb. 14, 1849. They were married Oct. 20, 1872. They had ten children, eight of whom are living, viz: Charles, Oscar, and Victor, born in Sweden, and John, Lawrence, Anna, Henry, Robert and Pregenia, born in America.] 2nd, Wilma June[10], born Jan. 18, 1879. 3rd, Harvey Clark[10], born Nov. 21, 1881; died Sept. 23, 1886. 4th, Florence[10], born Feb. 1, 1883. 5th, Frank Cogswell[10], born at Tomahawk, Wis., Feb. 22, 1891; died April 22, 1891. 6th, Leo Frances[10], born Oct. 30, 1892.

+ Eliza Ann (Copeland[6]) Clark died in Holden, Maine, May 23, 1854, aged 43 yr. 8 mo. 9 da.

+ Harvey Dexter Clark[8], married, second, July 7, 1855, Emily, daughter of William Dodge, who came from Ohio, where Emily was born.

Children of second marriage:

6. (1.) Elmer[9], born Feb. 29, 1864.

7. (2.) Emma[9], born Feb. 29, 1864. The two last were twins; both graduated from Castine Normal School, and have since taught school in Brewer and Augusta, Maine, and in Everett, Mass.

+ Harvey Dexter Clark[8], was a member of the Maine House of Representatives in 1869. He died in Holden, Aug. 19, 1882, aged 75 yr. and 9 da.

[Emily (Dodge) Clark died at Everett, Mass., July 28, 1906, aged 86 yr. 7 mo. 9 da.]

Generation 8. Nancy Jerusha Clark[8], (Nathan[7], Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Brewer, now Holden, Maine, March 9, 1812; married, Nov. 11, 1831, Reuben Freeman; settled, first, in Orrington, second, in Holden. Reuben Freeman was descended from Samuel Freeman[1], Esquire, the immigrant, who came from England with the Winthrop party in 1630 and settled in Watertown, Mass. Some years later he returned to England and died there, leaving in America a widow and two sons, Samuel and Henry. The widow subsequently married Thomas Prince, Governor of Plymouth, and went to Cape Cod.

This line of Freeman in America is as follows: Samuel Freeman[1], Esquire. Samuel[2], settled in Eastham, on Cape Cod. James[3], of Eastham. Samuel[4], went to Orrington, Maine, from Eastham, in 1780. James[5], born in Eastham in 1786; removed to Orrington. And Reuben Freeman[6], born in Orrington, Sept 1, 1802, and married, as above stated, Nancy Jerusha Clark[8], in her American line. He died in West Upton, Mass., Feb. 18, 1881; his widow died in West Upton, March 3, 1888.

Children of Reuben[6] and Nancy Jerusha (Clark[8]) Freeman:

1. Ann Eliza[9], in Clark, 7 in Freeman, born Dec. 22, 1833; resides in West Upton, Mass.
2. Emeline Frances[9], and 7 born May 17, 1836; resides at West Upton.
3. Caroline Sophia[9], and 7 born May 10, 1837; married, Edward Cook Lyford, Nov. 28, 1867; resided in Atkinson, Maine, and West Upton, Mass. They had one child, Elizabeth Mayo Lyford[10], in Clark, born April 17, 1869.
4. Walter Stinson[9], and 7 born June 30, 1839; died in Boston, Sept 17, 1864.

5. George Edward[9], and 7 born in Brewer, Maine, now Holden, June 22, 1841; received his education in the common and high schools and at Hampden Academy; read medicine awhile with Dr. McRuer of Bangor, Maine; graduated from Bellevue Medical College, N. Y., in 1866; practised, first in Belmont, Maine, and settled in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, Mass.; married, first, June 30, 1870, Marcia June, daughter of Jonathan Fogg, M. D., of Holden, Maine; married, second, Edith M., daughter of F. O. Howard of Brockton, Mass. No children. He died June 12, 1898.

6. Mary Nancy[9], and 7 born March 17, 1844; married, Nov. 28, 1867, Frank Eugene Atkinson, and died Jan. 22, 1877.

   Children: 1st, Minnie May Atkinson[10], in Clark, born Dec. 22, 1868. 2nd, Walter Eugene[10], born July 31, 1870. 3rd, Frank Freeman[10], born Feb. 1, 1874.

GENERATION 9. William Henry Pritchard[9], (Eliza Ann (Clark[8]) Pritchard, Nathan Clark[7], Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Milford, Maine, Sept. 7, 1831; settled in Bangor; has always been in the tin, stove and plumbing business; married, Dec. 15, 1856, Esther Sarah Malona, daughter of John and Dorcas Augusta Malona of St. Andrews, N. B.

Children:

1. Jennie Pritchard[10], in Clark, born Feb. 5, 1858; married, Dec. 27, 1887, Dr. George Edgar Hathorne, dentist, of Bangor.

   Their children: 1st, Roland Edgar Hathorne[11], in Clark, born Jan. 14, 1889. 2nd, Sarah Esther[11], in Clark, born April 25, 1898.

2. John Henry[10], born Sept. 15, 1859; married, Jan. 3, 1884, Mary Ann Givren.

3. Minnie[10], born Nov. 25, 1865; died Dec. 8, 1866.
4. Mabel[10], born Oct 7, 1867; married, Oct. 17, 1900, George W. Cluff. They have one child: Marion Consuelo[11], in Clark, born Dec. 4, 1902.
5. Henrietta[10], born March 25, 1872; married, Feb. 9, 1897, Horace W. Atwood of Hampden, Maine, son of Captain Horace W. Atwood of that place.

   Their children: 1st, Esther Atwood[11], in Clark, born Nov. 20, 1897. 2nd, Blandina Atwood[11], in Clark, born March 2, 1899.
6. Marion M.[10], born April 22, 1874.

Esther Sarah (Malona) Pritchard died Nov. 28, 1902.

Generation 9. George Artemus Pritchard[9], (Eliza Ann (Clark[8]) Pritchard, Nathan Clark[7], Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Oldtown, Maine, March 2, 1842; in business, first in Oldtown, second in Newport, R. I.; married, Oct. 27, 1874, Martha Caroline Fernald of Bangor, Maine, born in Sanford, Maine, daughter of Robert C. Fernald of Salmon Falls, N. H.

Children:

1. Arthur Osborn Pritchard[10], in Clark, born April 2, 1876; was graduated from the Rogers High School of Newport in 1895, and from Williams College, Williamstown, Mass., class of 1899.
2. Anna Crosby[10], born April 2, 1876; died March 15, 1881. (Arthur Osborn and Anna Crosby were twins.)
3. Margery Joy[10], born Sept. 16, 1879; died March 7, 1881.
4. Martha Caroline[10], born May 2, 1882.

The wife of George Artemus Pritchard[10], died Oct. 15, 1885.

+ Generation 9. William Copeland Clark[9], (Harvey Dexter[8], Nathan[7], Ichabod[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Joseph[3], Joseph[2], Joseph[1],) was born in Brewer, later Holden, Maine, Aug.

+ 14, 1835; married, July 11, 1860, Eliza Catherine, 2nd child of John Wilkins[8] and Catherine Boardman (Remick[6]) Rice, of Hampden, Maine, born in Hampden, Oct. 19, 1839.

LINE OF RICE

+ In the Rice line, Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark is of the 9th generation in America, counting Deacon Edmund Rice and his wife, Tamazine, the immigrants, as the 1st.

The name, Rice, is said to be of Welsh origin; and in Wales was written and spoken with the prefix, "Ap," as, "Ap Rice." In being anglicized the prefix has been dropped.

Nothing, it is believed, has been learned, on this side of
+ the water, concerning Edmund Rice[1], who seated this family in America, prior to 1627. The records of Barkhamstead parish, Hertfordshire, England, show the following:

Baptized, 1627, March 9, Lydia, daughter of Edmund Rice.

Baptized, 1629, Feb. 28, Mathew, son of Edmund Rice.

Baptized, 1632, Nov. 1, Daniel, son of Edmund Rice.

Buried, 1632, Nov. 10, Daniel, son of Edmund Rice.

Baptized, 1634, Nov. 12, Samuel, son of Edmund Rice.

Baptized, 1637, March 13, Joseph, son of Edmund Rice.

The three eldest children of Edmund Rice[1], namely, Henry, Edward and Thomas, who came with the family to America, do not appear upon the Barkhamstead records, which points to the conclusion that the Rice residence was elsewhere prior to 1627. There does not seem to have been found the time of his leaving England, the ship he came in, when nor where he landed in the New World. He settled, first, in Sudbury, Mass., in 1638 or 9; second, in Marlborough, Mass. The date of his birth we have not.

EDMUND RICE[1] HOMESTEAD, 1639

WITH VIEW OF THE OLD SPRING SUDBURY, NOW WAYLAND, MASS.

A deposition given by him, April 3, 1656, on file at Cambridge, Mass., states his age then "about 62 years," hence he was born about 1594. His wife, Tamazine, died at Sudbury, June 13, 1654. This is the only mention or record found of her in America.

In 1656, Edmund Rice[1] with his wife, children and herds, with but few neighbors — at that time Sudbury included Wayland, and contained but 75 families — had lived in Sudbury 18 or 19 years, and, as the record says, were becoming "straightened for land." This year he, with 12 others of Sudbury, besought the General Court for a new plantation, in the words following:

"Whereas your petitioners have lived divers years in Sudbury, and God hath been pleased to increase our children, which are now divers of them, grown to men's estate, and we, many of us grown into years, so that we should be glad to see them settled before the Lord takes us away from hence; as also God having given us some considerable quantity of cattle, so that we are so straightened, that we cannot so comfortably subsist as could be desired; and some of us having taken some pains to view the country, we have found a place, which lieth westward about eight miles from Sudbury, which we conceive might be comfortable for our subsistence," &c.

The prayer of the petitioners was granted and a plantation was "laid" to them in 1660, which was called Marlborough.

It seems it took "some" of them "some pains," and how many years we are not informed, to explore the country eight miles to the westward of the settlement of Sudbury. This was not quite up to the John C. Fremont expedition West, as to time made or distance covered; nor yet up to the speed of Ben Holliday in his pony and stage scheme, overland from the East to California; but was more like the advancement made by Moses and the children of Israel, in crossing the desert lying between Egypt and the "Promised

Land." Doubtless the children of Israel advanced as fast as the "Blazing Star" permitted, as it may be supposed the children of England, in America, found their way Westward, from the Atlantic, as speedily as the explorers gave them blazed tree lines to go upon.

On the organization of Marlborough, Deacon Edmund Rice[1] settled there. Previous to his removal he was, in 1644 and subsequent years, on the board of selectmen of Sudbury. He was chosen deacon of the church in the latter town in 1648 He executed several commissions from the General Court, and was a leading spirit in the settlement of Sudbury and Marlborough. He married, second, Mercy, widow of Thomas Brigham, of Cambridge, March 1, 1655. He died at Marlborough, May 3, 1663, and was buried at Sudbury.

Children of Deacon Edmund[1] and Tamazine Rice:

1. Henry[2], born in England about 1617. (In a deposition given by him Jan. 25, 1667, he called himself 50 years old.) He came to Sudbury with his father's family; married, Feb. 1, 1643, Elizabeth Moore; resided, first at Sudbury, second at Framingham, Mass.

   Their children were: 1st, Mary[3], born Sept. 19, 1646; married Thomas Brigham of Marlborough. 2nd, Elizabeth[3], born Aug. 4, 1648; married John Brewer[2], son of John Brewer[1], of Cambridge. 3rd, Hannah[3], married Eleazer Ward, Aug. 5, 1675; resided in Marlborough; he was killed by Indians in 1676, and his widow married Richard Taylor of Sudbury. 4th, Jonathan[3], born July 3, 1654; married Martha Eames. 5th, Abigail[3], born June 17, 1657; married Thomas Smith. 6th, David[3], born Dec. 27, 1659; married, April 7, 1687, Hannah Walker of Sudbury, daughter of Thomas and Mary Walker of Boston and Sudbury. David Rice[3] was one of the founders and one of the first deacons of the church at Framingham, Mass., in 1701. 7th, Tamazine[3], born Feb. 2,

1661; married Benjamin Parmenter of Sudbury. 8th, Rachel[3], born May 10, 1664; married Dec. 15, 1687, Thomas Drury[3], and resided at Sudbury and Framingham. 9th, Lydia[3], born June 4, 1668; married Samuel Wheelock of Sudbury and Framingham. 10th, Mercy[3], born June 1, 1670, married Elnathan Allen of Watertown, Sudbury, Hopkinton and Shrewsbury, Mass.

2. Edward[2], born in England, about 1619; came with his father's family to America; resided in Sudbury and Marlborough; was deacon of the church in the latter town; was twice married.

His children were: 1st, John[3], born 1647; married, Nov. 27, 1674, Tabatha, daughter of John Stone of Sudbury, and granddaughter of Deacon Gregory Stone of Cambridge. John Rice[3], settled in that part of Sudbury, which later was Wayland. 2nd, Lydia[3], born July 30, 1648; died the same day. 3rd, Lydia[3], born Dec. 10, 1649. 4th, Edmund[3], born Dec. 9, 1653; married, Oct. 12, 1680, Joyce Russell of Cambridge, settled in Wayland. He was deacon of the church there, and, in 1707, represented that town in the General Court. 5th, Daniel[3], born, Nov. 8, 1655; married, first, Feb. 10, 1681, Bethiah, daughter of Deacon William Ward; married, second, Elizabeth (Wells) Wheeler, widow of John Wheeler of Marlborough. Daniel Rice[3] settled in Marlborough. 6th, Caleb[3], born Feb. 8, 1657; died April 28, 1658. 7th, Jacob[3], born in 1660. 8th, Anna[3], born Nov. 19, 1661, was the second wife of Thomas Rice, her cousin; resided in Westboro, Mass. 9th, Dorcas[3], born Jan. 29, 1664; married Thomas Forbush of Westboro. 10th, Benjamin[3], born Dec. 22, 1666; married, April 1, 1691, Mary Graves; resided at Marlborough. 11th, Abigail[3], born May 9, 1671; married Samuel Forbush, brother of Thomas, who married Dorcas Rice[3].

3. Thomas[2], born in England; came to America with the family of his father; married Mary _____.

Children: 1st, Grace[3], died Jan. 3, 1653. 2nd, Thomas[3], born June 30, 1654; married, first, Mary _____; second, his cousin Anna Rice[3], daughter of Edward Rice[2]. 3rd, Mary[3], born Sept. 4, 1656; married, Nov. 28, 1678, Josiah White. 4th, Peter[3], born Oct. 24, 1658; married, Rebecca, daughter of Abraham and Hannah (Ward) How of Marlborough. 5th, Nathaniel[3], born Jan. 3, 1660; resided in Sudbury. 6th, Sarah[3], born Jan. 15, 1662; married _____ Adams; resided in Concord, Mass., and died at the age of 80. 7th, Ephraim[3], born April 15, 1665; married, first, Feb. 22, 1688, Hannah, daughter of John Livermore of Watertown, Mass. Hannah (Livermore) Rice died at Sudbury, May 21, 1724. Ephraim[3], married, second, March 24, 1725, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Darwell) Noyes of Sudbury. 8th, Gresham[3], born May 9, 1667; married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Haynes) Balcom of Sudbury; settled, first in Groton, Ct., and second in Marlborough, Mass. 9th, James[3], born March 6, 1669; married Sarah, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Ward) Stone of Sudbury; settled, first in Marlborough, and, second, in Worcester, Mass. 10th, Frances[3], born Feb. 3, 1670; married Benjamin Allen of Weston, Mass. 11th, Jonas[3], born March 6, 1672; married, Feb. 10, 1701, Mary Stone, sister of Sarah Stone, wife of James Rice[3]. 12th, Grace[3], born Jan. 15, 1675; married, Feb. 10, 1701, Nathaniel Morse, removed to Worcester, Mass., in 1715; he was the third settler of that town, and deacon of the church there from its founding. 13th, Elisha[3], born Dec. 11, 1679; married, Feb. 10,

1707, Elizabeth Wheeler of Concord; settled in Sudbury.

4. Lydia[2], baptized in the parish of Barkhamstead, England, March 9, 1627; she also came to America with the family of her father; married Hugh Drury; resided in Sudbury and Boston; had one son, John[3], in Rice, born at Sudbury, May 2, 1646. John Drury[3] was a Lieutenant in the Indian war, 1675; died at Boston, in 1678; left one son, Thomas[4], in Rice, who married Rachel Rice[3], daughter of Henry[2], and dranddaughter of Deacon Edmund[1].

5. Mathew[2], baptized at Barkhamstead, England, Feb. 28, 1629; came to America with the family; married, July 7, 1654, Martha Lamson of Sudbury, and resided there.

Their children were: 1st, Sarah[3], born Sept. 15, 1655; married John Loker of Sudbury. 2nd, Martha[3], born Aug. 17, 1657; married John Bent. 3rd, Deborah[3], born Feb. 14, 1659 or 60; married, Jan. 23, 1683 or 4, Thomas Sawin[3], son of John[2] and Abigail (Manning) Sawin of Watertown, Mass., grandson of Robert Sawin[1], of Boxford, England. Thomas and Deborah (Rice) Sawin resided in Sherborn, Mass. 4th, Ruth[3], born April 2, 1662; married, Nov. 21, 1682, Joseph Hastings of Watertown, Mass.; she died June 28, 1683. 5th, Elizabeth[3], born May 20, 1663; married Samuel Ware. 6th, Dorothy[3], born Feb. 14, 1664 or 5; married Samuel Ware at Dedham, Mass., July 21, 1690. 7th, Mary[3], died young. 8th, Issac[3], born May 1, 1668; married Sybil Collins, Sept. 9, 1691, and resided in Sudbury, where he died in his 50th year. 9th, Patience[3], born March 5, 1671; married, first, _____ Holbrook, second Hopestill Leland of Sherborn, Mass.

6. Daniel[2], baptized in Barkhamstead parish, England, Nov. 1, 1632; buried in same parish Nov. 10, 1632.

+ 7. Samuel Rice[2], (Edmund[1],) baptized at Barkhamstead, England, Nov. 12, 1634; marrried Elizabeth King[2]. (Treated further.)

8. Joseph[2], baptized, at Barkhamstead, March 13, 1637; came with the family to America; married, first, Mercy King[2]; second, Martha ; third, Mary Beers, and fourth, Sarah .
It has been stated that the surname of the fourth wife of Joseph Rice[2], was Wheeler. Children of Joseph Rice[2]: 1st, Rebecca[3], born April 6, 1660. 2nd, Martha[3], born Jan. 14, 1662; married Dec. 3, 1679, Jonathan Coolidge; resided at Watertown, Mass. 3rd, Josiah[3], born May 3, 1663. 4th, Caleb[3], born May 19, 1666; married Mary Ward, May 21, 1696, of, and settled in Marlborough; was deacon of the church there. 5th, Joseph[3], born June 5, 1671; married, first, Nov. 10, 1708, Mercy Kerley; married, second, Dec. 4, 1728, Elizabeth Robinson; third, Oct. 18, 1734, Jane Corey. 6th, Eleazer[3], born Oct. 26, 1672; died young. 7th, Mary[3], born Aug. 6, 1674; married, Dec. 10, 1710, David Stone of Watertown. 8th, Jonathan[3], born March 26, 1679; married, March 25, 1702, Anna Derby; resided at Sudbury. Jonathan Rice[3] was a deacon of the church at Sudbury. 9th, Sarah[3], born Feb. 14, 1680; died in 1681. 10th, Phineas[3], born Aug. 24, 1682; married, Oct. 2, 1707, Elizabeth Willard; resided in Sudbury and Stow; represented the latter town in the General Court.

9. Edmund[2], the eldest of the children of Edmund[1] born in America; date of birth not preserved; probably he never married.

10. Benjamin[2], born in Sudbury, Mass., May 31, 1640; married, about 1662, Mary, daughter of William and

Mary (Besbeth) Brown of Sudbury. They had one child, Ebenezer[3], born May 1, 1671.

11. Ruth[2], born Sept. 29, 1659; married, at Weathersfield, Ct., June 1, 1684, Samuel Wells, and resided at Weathersfield.

12. Ann[2], born Nov. 19, 1661; married, Nov. 12, 1685, Nathaniel Gery[2], son of Nathaniel[1], one of the first settlers of Roxbury, Mass.

+ GENERATION 2. Samuel Rice[2], (Edmund[1],) baptized in parish of Barkhampstead, England, Nov. 12, 1634; came with the family of his father to America in 1638 or 9; married, Nov. 8, 1655, Elizabeth King[2], and resided in Sudbury and Marlborough, Mass. Elizabeth King[2] was, no doubt, a daughter of Thomas[1], and a sister of Peter King[2], both early settlers of Sudbury and Marlborough.

Hudson, in his history of Sudbury, (1889,) gives a short biographical sketch of all the early settlers of that town, and those who were foremost in the settlement of the belt of towns about Sudbury. Thomas and Peter King are among the prominent ones treated; in fact, none others by the name of King are mentioned by Mr. Hudson, or are found in the Sudbury records of that early time.

Hon. Marquis F. King of Portland, Maine, in his address at Taunton, Mass., July 20, 1899, before the King Family Association, says:

"Peter King was a petitioner of Sudbury, Mass., in 1659, probably a son of Thomas, of same town. Peter King of Shaster, Dorset County, England, in his will, made in 1658, names his sons, Joseph and Peter, and also, his brother Thomas then 'dwelling in New England.'"

+ Children of Samuel[2] and Elizabeth (King) Rice:

1. Elizabeth[3], born Oct. 26, 1656; married, Jan. 2, 1677, Peter Haynes, son of John Haynes, of Sudbury.

Children: 1st, Elizabeth[4], in Rice, born March 20, 1680. 2nd, Mary[4], born March 1, 1683; died young. 3rd, Joseph[4], born March 15, 1687; married, Dec. 20, 1720, Mary Gates of Stow, Mass. 4th, Mary[4], born March 6, 1690; married Hezekiah Rice, also [4] in this Rice line, son of Jonathan[3] and Martha (Eames) Rice; grandson of Henry[2] and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice of Sudbury, and a great grandson of Deacon Edmund Rice[1].

2. Hannah[3], born in 1658; married, March 25, 1681, Jonathan Hubbard, of Concord.

Their children were: 1st, Mary[4], in Rice, born June 3, 1682, married, in 1698, Daniel Davis[3], son of Samuel[2], and grandson of Dolor Davis[1], who was of Cambridge, Mass., in 1634. 2nd, Jonathan[4], born Aug. 6, 1683. 3rd, Hannah[4], born April 20, 1685. 4th, Samuel[4], born in 1687. 5th, Joseph[4], born in 1688; married, in 1713, Rebecca Bulkley, of Concord. 6th, Elizabeth[4], married, in 1710, Deacon Samuel Haywood, of Concord. 7th, John[4], married Azubah Moore of Sudbury, and resided in Worcester, Rutland and Holden, Mass. 8th, Daniel[4], settled in Holden, Mass. 9th, Thomas[4]. 10th, Abigail[4], married Samuel Fletcher, of Concord, Jan. 18, 1721. 11th, Ebenezer[4], who married Mary Conant.

3. Joshua[3], born April 19, 1661; married Mary _____ and settled in Marlborough.

Children: 1st, Samuel[4], born Feb. 11, 1693; married and settled in Worcester, Mass., and was a physician there; have no account of any other child of Joshua Rice[3].

+ 4. Edmund[3], born in 1663; married, Nov. 15, 1692, Ruth Parker of Roxbury, Mass. (Treated further.)

5. Esther[3], born Sept. 18, 1665.

6. Samuel[3], born Oct. 14, 1667.

Elizabeth (King[2]) Rice, wife of Samuel Rice[2], and who was the mother of the above named Elizabeth[3], Hannah[3], Joshua[3], Edmund[3], Esther[3] and Samuel[3], died when Samuel[3] was about two weeks old. Samuel[3] was given, by his father, to his, the father's "brother and sister King, for their own." These, no doubt, were Peter King[2] and his wife.

The will of Samuel Rice[2], dated Feb. 10, 1684, proved April 7, 1685, gives, among other heirs, "to my son Samuel Rice, whom I have given to brother and sister King for their own"

When this Samuel Rice[3], who was as above stated given to his uncle and aunt King, and who was the last child of Elizabeth (King[2]) Rice, came to manhood, he was carried on the Sudbury records as "Samuel King, alias Rice." He married Abigail Clapp of Milton, Mass. The Sudbury records of his death and the death of his wife are as follows:

"Lt. Samuel King, alias Rice, died, March 4, 1713; Abigail King, alias Rice, widow of Samuel King, alias Rice, died July 6, 1713."

+ Samuel Rice[2], married, second, Sept., 1668, Mary (Dix) Brown, widow of Abraham Brown, of Watertown, Mass.

The children of this second marriage were:

7. (1.) Mary[3], born Aug. 6, 1669.
8. (2.) Edward[3], born June 20, 1672; married, May 25, 1702; Lydia Fairbanks, and resided at Marlborough.
9. (3.) Abigail[3], born March 10, 1674; married Palmer Goulding.

+ Mary (Dix) (Brown) Rice, second wife of Samuel Rice[2], died June 18, 1675. Samuel Rice[2], married, third, Sarah, widow of James Hosmer, Jr., of Concord. They had one child:

10. (1) Joseph[3], born May 16, 1678.

+ Samuel Rice[2], died at Marlborough, Feb. 25, 1685, aged about 51 years.

+ GENERATION 3. Edmund Rice[3], (Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born in 1663; married, Nov. 15, 1692, Ruth Parker of Roxbury, Mass., and settled in that part of Marlborough which later became Westboro.

+ Children of Edmund[3], and Ruth (Parker) Rice:

1. Dinah[4], born Oct. 15, 1693. (Ward is very much mixed as to whether Dinah Rice[4], married Nathan Brigham or Nathan Brigham's son, Nathan. He gives it both ways and with two sets of children.)
2. Silas[4], born April 10, 1695; taken prisoner by the Indians Aug. 8, 1704.
3. Timothy[4], born Sept. 15, 1697; taken into captivity by Indians Aug. 8, 1704.
4. Nahor[4], born Aug. 21, 1699; killed by the Indians Aug. 8, 1704.
5. Huldah[4], born Dec. 5, 1701; married, Feb. 15, 1720, Samuel Wheelock, and settled in Shrews, Mass., where she was admitted to the church in 1724.

   Their children were: 1st, Nahor[5], in Rice, born Nov. 6, 1721; married Abigail Williams. 2nd, Timothy[5], born June 24, 1724; married, Oct. 22, 1747, Sarah Rand. 3rd, Paul[5], born June 26, 1727. 4th, Samuel[5], born April 23, 1729; married, in 1754, Dorcas Perry, of Worcester, Mass. 5th, Persis[5], born Sept. 19, 1732; married in 1755, Ezekiel Newton. 6th, Huldah[5], born July 20, 1741; married, Feb. 10, 1663, Timothy Newton.
6. Moses[4], born March 21, 1703; died Oct. 4, 1704.
7. + Seth[4], born Oct. 15, 1705; married Dorothy Robinson. (Treated further.)

8. Thankful[4], born Aug. 4, 1707; married, June 9, 1726, Josiah Rice[4], and lived in Westboro and Northboro. He was a son of Caleb Rice[3], a grandson of Joseph[2], and a great grandson of Deacon Edmund Rice[1].
9 Eleazer[4], born Aug. 20, 1709; married, Dec. 23, 1731, Persis Newton, and resided at Westboro.
10. Ruth[4], born Nov. 17, 1712.
11. Ebenezer[4], born Nov. 1, 1714; died young.
12. Anna[4], born Feb. 20, 1716.

+ Edmund Rice[3], died at Westboro, aged 63 years.

Edmund Rice[3], had a cousin Thomas Rice[3]. Both families resided in Westboro, in 1704. On the 8th day of August of that year, as related by Whitney, and further preserved by Ward in his "Rice Family," the male members of both families were spreading flax near the woods, when, suddenly, a number of Indians rushed from their concealment and captured five of the Rice children; three, the children of Edmund[3], as related above, namely, Silas[4], Timothy[4] and Nahor[4], and two, Ashur[4] and Adonijah[4], sons of Thomas Rice[3]. Nahor was the youngest of the captured boys, being but five years of age, presumably, his captors thought, so young as to be too much trouble in their flight to Canada. The Indians at once killed Nahor, by a blow of the tomahawk upon the head. The other four boys were carried away to Canada. Ashur, some years after, was ransomed by his father, and returned to, settled in and united with the church at Westboro. His brother, Adonijah, remained with the Indians, and his after history is quite uncertain.

Dr. Stephen W. Williams, in his history of the Williams family, (1847,) says, "Feb. 29, 1704, Deerfield, Mass., was attacked and destroyed by the French and Indians — many killed, and 112 taken captive and marched for Canada."

By some it was thought that Adonijah Rice married some one of these captives, and that it was his daughter Marian De Rice, who married Thomas, the only child of Francis

Here Rice and Catherine De Rogers. John De Rogers was an Indian, and married Eunice Williams, one of the captives taken from Deerfield, Mass., in 1704. Eunice was daughter of Rev. John and Eunice (Mather) Williams. Mrs. Williams was tomahawked to death on the march to Canada. Eunice, her daughter, survived; was eight years old at her capture, and died in Canada in 1786, aged 90 years.

Silas and Timothy Rice were taken to Canada, where they had Indian wives and children by them. Timothy became the third of six chiefs of the Cognawaga tribe. In that capacity he addressed a speech to Colonel Burgoyne, employed in an expedition against Canada in the French and Indian war of 1755. Colonel Burgoyne was afterwards the General Burgoyne who surrendered himself and his army to General Gates at Saratoga, during the American Revolution.

Timothy Rice visited Westboro, in September 1740, with an interpreter — he having lost his mother tongue — and viewed the place where he had lived when a child, and where he was captured in 1704. He had a clear recollection of several persons then living and of all the circumstances of his capture. Nothing, however, could induce him to remain at Westboro. He returned to Canada where he and his brother Silas were living in 1790.

+ Ruth (Parker) Rice, wife of Edmund[3], died at some time between 1716 and 1720. For her youngest child, Anna[4], was born, as stated above, Feb. 20, 1716; and Edmund[3] married, second, June 23, 1720, Hannah Brown of Sudbury. There were no children by this second marriage. He died at Westboro in 1726, aged 63 years. His will, dated Aug. 10, 1726, proved Sept. 12, 1726, gave to wife Hannah; to
+ son Seth[4], "the eldest now with me," the north part of the farm; to son Eleazer[4], the south part. The daughters Dinah (Rice[4]) Brigham, Huldah (Rice[4]) Wheelock, Thankful Rice[4], Ruth Rice[4] and Anna Rice[4] were also mentioned. It seems

the will does not mention his sons, Silas[4] and Timothy[4], the Indian captives of 1704.

+ GENERATION 4. Seth Rice[4], (Edmund[3], Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born Oct. 15, 1705; married, Feb. 27, 1727, Dorothy Robinson, of Marlborough, Mass., and resided at Westboro, where both were added to the church, June 27, 1731. He was chosen deacon of the same church April 19, 1738. He died at Westboro in 1796, aged 91 years. His widow, Dorothy, born Feb. 20, 1709, died June 21, 1801, in her 93rd year.

+ Children of Seth[4] and Dorothy (Robinson) Rice:

1. Persis[5], born Sept. 7, 1728; married, Jan. 24, 1751, Moses Warren[5], son of Captain Daniel[4] and Mary (Wetherby) Warren, and a grandson of John[3] and Elizabeth (Whitney) Warren, all of Westboro, Mass., and a great grandson of Daniel[2] and Mary (Barron) Warren, and a great, great grandson of John Warren[1], who came to Watertown, Mass., in 1630, and died in 1667, aged 82 years.

   Children of Moses and Persis (Rice[5]) Warren: 1st, Daniel[6], in Rice and 6 in Warren, born Nov. 12, 1751. 2nd, Persis[6], born March 12, 1755. 3rd, Moses[6], born Aug. 2, 1760. 4th, Lucy[6], born Feb. 7, 1762; married Nahum Fay of Westboro, Dec. 7, 1779; "at which time," Ward says, "a great depth of snow having rendered the roads impassable, and embargoing all ordinary vehicles of conveyance, their wedding guests drew her across lots on a hand sled nearly three miles to her new home; in the meantime the wary husband followed on rackets after the sled, with one eye on the team, and the other, and his hand, upon the freight to save it from a plunge, if the sled should upset, or, what was more likely, be overturned,— for there were mischievous rogues, even in those days." 5th, Dorothy[6], born July 2, 1764.

2. Edmund[5], born Oct. 30, 1729; married in 1751, Hannah Gassett, of Hopkinton, and resided in Westboro, where he died July 19, 1775.

Children: 1st, Simeon[6], born July 2, 1752; married in 1774, Hannah, daughter of Edward and Sarah (Green) Whipple of Westboro; removed to Warwick, Mass., where he died in 1790, aged 39 years. 2nd, Samuel[6], born Jan. 12, 1754; died 1756. 3rd, Edmund[6], born July 11, 1755; died 1756. 4th, Edmund[6], born Feb. 27, 1757; married, April 10, 1792, Abigail Muzzy of Hubbardston, Mass.; died in the latter town in 1790. 5th, Hannah[6], born Feb. 18, 1759; married, June 3, 1777, Jonathan Whipple, of Westboro, a son of Edward and Sarah (Green) Whipple of Westboro. 6th, Dorothy[6], born Feb. 2, 1761; died in 1770. 7th, Susanna[6], born Feb. 10, 1763; died in 1770. 8th, Sarah[6], born Dec. 14, 1764; died in 1771. 9th, Samuel Robinson[6], born Nov. 2, 1768; married, Feb. 7, 1791, Lucy, daughter of Joseph and Lucy (Barns) Bingham; a granddaughter of Joseph and Comfort (Bigelow) Bingham; and a great granddaughter of Gresham Bingham, all of Marlborough, Mass. Samuel Robinson Rice[6], resided at Marlborough, Wendell and New Salem, Mass., and died at the latter place in 1812, in his 44th, year. 10th, Seth[6], born in 1770; married Lydia, daughter of Daniel Stevens of Marlborough. 11th, Phineas[6], born about 1772.

3. Dorothy[5], born March 26, 1731; married, Jan. 4, 1754, Phineas Maynard.

4. Sarah[5], born July 3, 1734; married, July 6, 1754, Joseph Grout, of Westboro, son of Joseph and Mary (Harrington) (Rogers) Grout; grandson of Joseph and Susannah (Hager) Grout; and a great grandson of

John Grout of Watertown and Sudbury, whose wife was Sarah Cakebread.

Children of Joseph and Sarah (Rice[5]) Grout: 1st, Joseph[6], in Rice, born Dec. 3, 1755; married Phebe, daughter of Job Puffer, of Medway, Mass. 2nd, Benjamin[6], born April 22, 1757; died Feb. 3, 1783, unmarried. 3rd, William[6], born April 18, 1758; married, first, Rebecca Woodbury, of Acworth, N. H.; married, second, Amy, widow of Henry Campbell and daughter of Oliver Carlton. 4th, Sarah[6], born March 24, 1760; married, first, Feb. 8, 1784, Frederick Keyes of Acworth, N. H.; married, second, Eusebius Silsby; Sarah[6] died June 29, 1841, in her 82nd year. 5th, Ebenezer[6], born Jan. 6, 1762; married, about 1793, Polly Houston, of Acworth, N. H.; he died July 9, 1850 in his 89th year. 6th, Seth[6], born Jan. 16, 1762; married, Oct. 21, 1784, Susannah, daughter of Phineas Haskell of Westboro, Mass. 7th, Samuel[6], born Dec. 8, 1765; married, June 7, 1795, Betty, daughter of Phineas and Persis Gleason, of Westboro. 8th, Mindwell[6], born Dec. 1, 1768; died in 1788. 9th, Elizabeth[6], born Aug. 6, 1770; married, Nov., 1795, Jonas Gale[6], son of Nehemiah[5] and Ruth (Marsh) Gale of Sutton, Mass.; grandson of Isaac[4] and Judith (Sawyer) Gale; great grandson of Abraham[3] and Rachel (Parkhurst) Gale; a great, great grandson of Abraham[2] and Sarah (Fisk) Gale; and a great, great, great grandson of Richard Gale[1], of Watertown, Mass., in 1640. Elizabeth (Grout[6] in Rice,) widow of Jonas Gale, died at Washington, D. C., at the residence of her son Dr. L. D. Gale, June 8, 1850, in her 80th year. 10th, Dorothy[6], born May 19, 1772; died Nov. 30, 1776. 11th, Lucy[6], born July 6, 1774; died Sept. 17, 1775. 12th, Lucy[6], born June 30, 1776;

married, July 30, 1795, Benjamin Clark, of Marlborough.

5. Ruth[5], born May 8, 1736; died in 1737.

+ 6. Seth[5], born Nov. 9, 1737; married Rachel Coolidge[5]. (Treated further.)

7. Hannah[5], born May 1, 1743.

+ GENERATION 5. Seth Rice[5], (Seth[4], Edmund[3], Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born Nov. 9, 1737; resided at Northboro, Mass.; married, Nov 27, 1760, Rachel[5], daughter of Obediah[4], (born 1694,) and Rachel (Goddard) Coolidge, of Marlborough, Mass.; granddaughter of Obediah[3] (born 1664) and Elizabeth (Rouse) Coolidge, of Watertown, Mass.; great granddaughter of Simon[2] (born in 1632) and Hannah (Barron) Coolidge; and great, great granddaughter of John Coolidge[1], of Watertown, freeman in 1636, who died in 1691, and whose wife was Mary.

+ John Coolidge[1] and his wife Mary were the immigrants who seated this Coolidge family in America. This line down to and including its connection with the line of Rice, by the
+ marriage of Seth Rice[5], with Rachel Coolidge[5], in Coolidge, is as follows: John Coolidge[1], Simon[2], Obediah[3], Obediah[4], and Rachel (Coolidge[5]) Rice. Seth Rice[5] resided at Northboro, Mass.

+ Children of Seth[5] and Rachel (Coolidge[5]) Rice:

1. Samuel[6], born April 11, 1762; married, first, Oct. 17, 1784, Rispah Wilson, and second, Azubah Cobb; resided at Northboro and Princeton, Mass.

   Children: 1st, Relief[7], born Feb. 25, 1785; married, May 8, 1808, Seth Robbins, of Littleton, Mass. 2nd, Benjamin[7], born March 30, 1787; married, first, May 2, 1816, Lucy Fay, daughter of Nahum and Lucy (Warren) Fay, of Westboro, whose wedding tour was upon a hand sled across lots, three miles from the home of the bride's parents to that of the bridegroom; second, Susannah (Keyes) Moore, widow of Berlin Moore,

and daughter of John and Lucy (Hale) Keyes of Boylston, Mass., Wilton, N. H., and Princeton, Mass.; granddaughter of John and Abigail (Livermore) Keyes of Shrews, Mass; great granddaughter of Deacon John Keyes of Shrews in 1729. Abigail Livermore, (born in 1724,) wife of John Keyes, was a daughter of Deacon Jonathan, (born 1700, married in 1723, died in 1801,) and Abigail (Ball) Livermore of Northboro. 3rd, Barnabas[7], born June 13, 1789; married, March 2, 1817, Betsey Lawrence; resided in Southboro and Boston. 4th, Rachel[7], born June 7, 1792; never married. 5th, Seth[7], born May 8, 1794; married, Oct. 20, 1820, Persis[5], daughter of Deacon Jonas Bartlett[4], of Northboro, (born in 1771;) granddaughter of Jonas Bartlett[3], (born in 1729;) great granddaughter of Daniel Bartlett[2], (born in 1691, married in 1717, died in 1764,) and Martha (How) Bartlett of Marlborough; and a great, great granddaughter of Henry Bartlett[1], (said to have come from Wales with his wife, Mary, who was daughter of John Bush;) and granddaughter of Randolph Bush of Cambridge, Mass., who was at Marlborough in 1683. 6th, Persis[7], born July 27, 1796. 7th, Samuel[7], born in 1798; married, April 27, 1824, Eliza M. Shepard. 8th, Rispah[7], born March 26, 1801. 9th, James Bayard[7], born Dec. 27, 1803; married, Feb. 17, 1824, Sarah W., daughter of Anson and Sarah (Fisk) Dexter; resided in East Cambridge. 10th, Lucy[7], married Elijah Packard, of Worcester.

2. Eber[6], born April 5, 1764; married, May 24, 1789, Rebecca Gamwell, of Northboro, and removed to Waterford, Maine, where he died June 11, 1853, in his 90th, year.

Children: 1st, Betsy[7], born Feb. 19, 1790; married and resided in Westfield, Mass. 2nd, Eber[7], born

March 11, 1792; married, Dec. 29, 1823, Elizabeth G. Frye; resided in Waterford, Maine. 3rd, Rachel[7], born May 7, 1791. 4th, Otis[7], born May 21, 1798; died young. 5th, Samuel[7], born Jan. 20, 1802; married Mary B. Bisbee, and resided at Waterford, Maine; had seven children. 6th, Sophia[7], born Aug. 21, 1805.

+ 3. Moses Rice[6], born Dec. 24, 1765; married, April 23, 1789, Bernice Maynard. (Treated further.)

4. Sarah[6], born June 16, 1768, married, March 11, 1792, Jonathan Patterson[4], of Northboro, son of David[3] and Beulah (Clark) Patterson, of Boylston, Mass.; grandson of James[2] and Lydia (Fisk) Patterson of Framingham, Mass.; and a great grandson of James Patterson[1], who came from England in 1651 and married Rebecca Stevenson in 1662, and died at Billerica, Mass., about 1700. Their children were ten, namely: 1st, Sarah[7], in Rice, born July 16, 1793, married, Oct. 20, 1820, Joel Bartlett, resided in Northboro. 2nd, Sabra[7], born Dec. 6, 1794; died in 1801. 3rd, Isaac C.[7], born May 15, 1796; died in 1821. 4th, William[7], born April 3, 1798; married Eliza Norcross. 5th, Anson[7], born March 5, 1801; married, Maria Gilbert; resided at Trumbull, Ct. 6th, Benjamin F.[7], born May 3, 1803; married Levinah Platt; resided at Trumbull, Ct. 7th, Lawson B.[7], born Aug. 8, 1805; married Savilla Dunkley, of McArthurstown, Ohio, in 1834. 8th, David[7], born Jan. 29, 1807; married, in 1827, Louisa Alexander, of Winchester, N. H., and resided in Boston. 9th, Mary[7], born July 15, 1810; married, May 1, 1839, Harwood Proctor, of Northboro. 10th, Sophia[7], born Aug. 3, 1812; married in 1835, Edward Proctor; resided in Franklin, Mich.

5. Rachel[6], in Rice, born Oct. 8, 1770; married, June 26, 1792, Jonathan Bartlett[4], of Northboro, son of Jona-

than[3] and Mary (Holoway) Bartlett of the latter town; grandson of Daniel[2] and Martha (How) Bartlett of Marlborough; and a great grandson of Henry[1] (said to have come from Wales) and Elizabeth (Bush) Bartlett, his wife.

The children of Jonathan[4] and Rachel (Rice[6]) Bartlett were: 1st, Clarissa[7], in Rice, born Feb. 11, 1793. 2nd, William L.[7], born Jan. 21, 1796; married and resided in Columbia, S. C. 3rd, Sarah[7], born March 3, 1797; married Nathan Eager and resided at Northboro, Mass. 4th, Jotham[7], born Nov. 1, 1798; died Oct. 6, 1822. 5th, Holoway[7], born Jan. 15, 1800. 6th, John[7], born March 8, 1801; married, April 9, 1828, Sally, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Knight) Munroe of Shrewsbury, Mass.; granddaughter, on her maternal side, of Jotham and Miriam (How) Bartlett of Northboro. 7th, Lawson[7], born May 15, 1802; married and resided at Tiverton, R. I. 8th, Jonathan[7], born April 26, 1804; married, Nov. 13, 1832; resided at Northboro. 9th, Sophia[7], born Dec. 29, 1805; married Stephen W. Jeffrey, son of William and Hannah (Reynolds) Jeffrey, of Salem, Northboro and Shrews, Mass. 10th, Salina[7], born Jan. 22, 1808; died Feb. 17, 1817. 11th, Mary E.[7], born Dec. 26th, 1812; married Abraham Bigelow, of Grafton, Mass. 12th, Franklin D.[7], born July 24, 1814; married, in April, 1846, Mary E. Munroe, of Northboro.

6. Baxter[6], born May 4, 1772; married, March 27, 1794, at Northboro, Mass., Mary Chandler; removed to Falmouth, Maine; returned to Northboro and died at Worcester, Mass., at the age of 82 years.

Their children were: 1st, Harriet[7], born Feb. 6, 1795. 2nd, Ermina[7], born Aug. 29, 1798; married, Oct. 29, 1829, Bennett Roberts, clergyman and missionary in Iowa. 3rd, Anthony C.[7], born Oct. 4, 1800;

died in 1832. 4th, Louisa[7], born Dec. 1, 1802; died in 1826. 5th, Baxter[7], born July 30, 1807; removed to Natchez, Miss., in 1834. 6th, John[7], born Dec. 1, 1811; married, first, Susan K. Knowlton; second, Elizabeth Morse; resided in Worcester.

7. William[6], born Sept. 18, 1774; married, Dec. 14, 1798, Lois, daughter of Capt. Abraham Munroe of Northboro, Mass.; resided in the latter town, where he died Dec. 4, 1826.

His children were: 1st, Israel Chapin[7], born Nov. 3, 1799; married, Oct. 16, 1823, Mary E., daughter of David Munroe, of Marlborough. 2nd, Sarah Brigham[7], born Dec. 7, 1800; died young. 3rd, Sarah Brigham[7], born Dec. 21, 1801; married, John Andrews. 4th, Patty[7], born Jan. 9, 1804; married, Sept. 4, 1822, Sumner Chapin, of Ludlow, Mass., and resided in Chicopee, Mass. 5th, Susannah[7], born June 17, 1805, died in 1826. 6th, William[7], born June 6, 1807; married, March 31, 1838, Lydia Wilson, and resided in Boston. 7th, Lewis[7], born Nov. 23, 1809; married, Oct. 25, 1837, Susan, daughter of Nathaniel (born in 1785) and Dolly (Hall) Brigham; granddaughter of Winslow (born 1756, married 1781, died, 1837) and Alice (Cushing) Brigham; great granddaughter of Colonel Levi (born 1717, married in 1745, died in 1787,) and Susanna (Grout) Brigham, of Marlborough; great, great granddaughter of David (born 1678,) Brigham; and a great, great, great granddaughter of Thomas and Mary (Rice[3]) Brigham, of Marlborough. Mary Rice[3], was a daughter of Henry[2] and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice; and a granddaughter of Deacon Edmund Rice[1], the founder of the Rice family in America. 8th, Reuben[7], born Sept. 23, 1811; married, in Nov., 1845, Harriet F. Kettell, of Enfield, Mass., and resided in Boston. 9th, Lydia Flint[7],

born Nov. 16, 1813; married, Nov. 16, 1837, Dana M. Clapp, of Northampton, Mass., and resided there. 10th, Abraham M.[7], born July 30, 1815; did not marry; died in 1854. 11th, Lois C.[7], born July 30, 1815; married, July 21, 1842, Jerome Wells, of Chicopee. 12th, Charles[7], born Dec. 30, 1817; died young. 13th, Charles L., born Oct. 10, 1823; did not marry; died Feb. 22, 1850.

8. Polly[6], born Feb. 9, 1782; married, Dec. 2, 1801, Isaac Davis, Jr.,[6] of Northboro, and removed to Trenton, Maine; returned to Northboro in 1819; he was the son of Deacon Isaac[5] (born 1749, married 1772, died 1826,) and Ann (Brigham) Davis of Northboro; a grandson of Simon Davis[4], a great grandson of Simon Davis[3] of Rutland and Holden, Mass.; a great, great grandson of Samuel[2] (died in 1741,) and Mary (Mead) Davis of Concord, Mass., and a great, great, great grandson of Dolor Davis[1], who was in Cambridge in 1634, in Barnstable in 1640, and of Concord, Mass., in 1660.

The children of Isaac[6] and Polly (Rice[6]) Davis were: 1st, Polly[7], born Feb. 5, 1803; died an infant. 2nd, Adaline P.[7], born Nov. 4, 1804; married, Oct. 11, 1837, John Patrick, of Warren, Mass. 3rd, Isaac Brigham[7], born May 17, 1806; lived a month. 4th, Henry Gassett[7], born Nov. 4, 1807. 5th, Isaac Brigham[7], born Dec. 24, 1809; died Jan. 7, 1832. 6th, Ann Eliza[7], born Oct. 3, 1811. 7th, John[7], born Oct. 25, 1813; died in Sept., 1844. 8th, Sarah Rice[7], born March 25, 1816. 9th, Hannah Gates[7], born April 22, 1818; died May 18, 1818. 10th, Hannah Gates[7], born Nov. 9, 1819; married, March 6, 1850, Franklin Whipple of Warren. 11th, Cyrus[7], born June 18, 1822; married, May 20, 1846, Elizabeth W. Bruce;

resided in Northboro. 12th, Caroline G.[7], born Sept. 27, 1825; died June 5, 1839.

9. Sapphira[6], born Dec. 13, 1784; married, April 3, 1811, Oliver Sawyer, of Berlin, Mass., and resided in Berlin. Their children were: 1st, Lewis[7], in Rice, born Feb. 2, 1812; resided in Berlin. 2nd, Oliver Barrett[7], born June 5, 1816; married, April 12, 1842, Angelina A. Baldwin; resided in Berlin. 3rd, Lucy Fairbank[7], born Sept. 9, 1819; married, Jan. 8, 1845, Stephen Sawyer; resided in Worcester. 4th, Sophia[7], born Sept. 9, 1819.

10. Seth[6], born March 25, 1788; married, April 22, 1812, Alice Brigham. Some little time after this marriage, Seth Rice[6], made a journey into Canada and never was heard of more.

+ Seth Rice[5] was a soldier of the American Revolution; and, as appears from the Revolutionary War Archives of Mass. in the office of the Secretary of the Commonwealth at Boston, had the following service:

1st. As 2nd Lieutenant, on Lexington Alarm, Roll of Captain Samuel Wood's Co., General Wood's Regiment, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Northboro. Length of service 28 days, residence, Northboro, Mass. Vol. 13, page 165.

2nd. Seth Rice[5] appears among a list of officers of the Mass. Militia, as 1st Lieutenant, in the 2nd Company, of the 6th Worcester County Regiment; commissioned, April 5, 1776. Vol 28, page 109.

3rd. Seth Rice[5] appears among a list of officers of the Mass. Militia, chosen by Northboro, accepted by Council, April 17, 1776, as 1st Lieutenant in Captain Timothy Brigham's Company, from Northboro, of the 6th Worcester County Regiment. Vol. 43, page 213.

4th. Seth Rice[5] appears with rank of 1st Lieutenant on the Muster and Pay Roll of Lieutenant Seth Rice's Company,

JOHN WILKINS RICE[8].

Colonel Job Cushing's Regiment, enlisted Aug. 21, 1777, discharged Aug. 25, 1777, time of service 4 days. Roll dated at Northboro, called out on alarm to assist Army, discharged at Hadley. Vol. 22, page 184.

5th. Seth Rice[5] appears among a list of officers of the Mass. Militia, as 1st Lieutenant in Captain Timothy Brigham's (1st) Co. of the 6th Worcester County Reg. commissioned Aug. 27, 1777. Vol. 28, page 50.

6th. Seth Rice[5] appears with rank of 1st Lieutenant, on Muster and Pay Roll of Captain Ephraim Lyon's Co., Colonel Wades's Regiment, for service at R. I. Enlisted June 19, 1778, discharged July 13, 1778. Time of service 27 days. Vol 2, page 181.

7th. Seth Rice[5] appears with rank of Lieutenant, on Muster and Pay Roll of Captain David Moore's Co., Colonel John Jacob's (Light Infantry) Reg't., for service at R. I. Time of marching, Sept. 3, 1779. Discharged Nov. 18, 1779. Time of service, 2 months, 19 days. Appointed Lieutenant, Sept. 3, 1779. Vol. 3, page 9.

8th. Seth Rice[5] appears among a list of officers appointed to command men enlisted or drafted from Worcester County brigade, as returned to Major General Warren (year not given,) residence Northboro, company to join Colonel Josiah Whitney's, or Colonel Nathan Sparhawk's Reg't.— Rank 1st Lieutenant in Aaron Kimball's Co., drafted from Colonel John Golding's Reg't. Vol. 1, page 11.

+ GENERATION 6. Moses Rice[6], (Seth[5], Seth[4], Edmund[3], Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born in Northboro, Mass., December 24, 1765; married, April 23, 1789, Bernice Maynard of Westboro, Mass., and resided in the latter town.

+ Children of Moses[6] and Bernice (Maynard) Rice:

1. Ira Coolidge[7], born Sept. 29, 1789; went to Maine and there married Mary Atwood; after a while returned to Westboro, Mass., and resided at the latter place.

Children: 1st, Caroline C.[8], born Aug. 1, 1816; married, Nov. 17, 1836, Thomas J. Tarbell of Chesterfield, Vt. 2nd, Benjamin A.[8], born Feb. 27, 1818; went to California. 3rd, Walter C.[8], born Nov. 28, 1819; married, April 15, 1846, Abigail F., daughter of Nathaniel Goodwin of Marlborough, and resided in Lancaster, Mass. 4th, Charles L.[8], born July 29, 1821; married in Sutton, Mass., and resided in Hartford, Ct. 5th, Hannah A.[8], born Dec. 15, 1825; married _____ Parker at Boston. 6th, Hiram[8], born July 14, 1828; died Aug. 26, 1830. 7th, Mary A.[8], born April 5, 1833. And 8th, Abigail M.[8], born Feb. 24, 1837.

+ 2. Cyrus[7], born May 24, 1791; went to Maine; married Hannah Wiswell. (Treated further.)

3. A son[7], born in July, 1795; died in infancy.

4. Sally[7], born Dec. 29, 1796; died Aug. 8, 1798.

5. Loammi[7], born Oct. 26, 1798; married, in 1822, Isabel Fawcet of Fitzwilliam, N. H.; resided at Westboro, Mass.

Their children were: 1st, Lorenzo D.[8], born June 23, 1822; married, first, May 4, 1845; Frances A. Edwards, at Westboro, where she died Aug 7, 1849; he married, second, Caroline M. Hayes of Sudbury, Jan. 1, 1851, and resided at Westboro. 2nd, Claraca[8], born Jan. 10, 1824; married, Aug. 5, 1848, James L Cockran of Westboro. 3rd, George F.[8], born Jan. 10, 1824; married, June 26, 1850, Ann, daughter of William and Prudence A. (Whitney) Hovey of Worcester, Mass.; resided at Westboro. 4th, Ellen A.[8], born Sept. 9, 1838. 5th, Lucy[8], born Feb. 11, 1842.

6. Patty M.[7], born March 19, 1800; married, Aug. 6, 1823, Charles Whipple of Sutton, Mass.; he died in 1824. They had one child, Augustus Warren Whipple[8], in the Rice line, born in 1824; graduated

from Harvard University in 1849; was killed on the steamer Reindeer, by inhaling steam from her exploded boiler, on Hudson River, N. Y., in 1852.

7. Sally[7], born July 21, 1802; married Jeremiah Tarbell, of Worcester, March 31, 1831.

8. Jubal[7], born May 31, 1804; went to Hampden, Maine, and married Melinda Atwood.

Their children were: 1st, George A.[8], born Oct. 16, 1828; died at Cottage City, Mass., Dec. 23, 1893. 2nd, Rachel B.[8], born Feb. 22, 1832. (Treated further.) 3rd, Parazanda[8], born Dec., 1834; married, M. Saunders; resided in Phillips, Maine. 4th, Captain Benjamin F.[8], settled in Cottage City; died there Jan. 22, 1902; buried at Hampden; was 68 years of age at death. 5th, Melinda Atwood[8], born July 16, 1836; married, Greenleaf Stackpole; died in Cottage City, Dec. 29, 1891. 6th, Henry H.[8], born March 4, 1839; married Emma Carlson; resided at Cottage City. 7th, Samuel[8], lived at Cottage City. 8th, Louisa M.[8], born in Hampden, June 3, 1843. (Treated further.) 9th, Richmond M.[8], resides in Bangor, Maine. 10th, Sarah[8], born in 1847; died in 1871. 11th, Willis[8], born in 1849; died in 1871. 12th, Frank[8], born July 6, 1850, resided in Cottage City.

Jubal Rice[7], died in Hampden, Maine, in Jan., 1866, aged 62 years. His widow, Melinda (Atwood) Rice, died in Oct., 1875, at the age of 67 years; her parents came from Cape Cod, Mass.

9. Caroline[7], born Oct. 4, 1808; died in infancy.

+ Moses Rice[6], died March 1, 1836. His widow died Oct. 30, 1851, aged 86 years.

+ GENERATION 7. Cyrus Rice[7], (Moses[6], Seth[5], Seth[4], Edmund[3], Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born in Northboro, Mass., May 24, 1791; removed to Maine and married, Jan.

7, 1813, Hannah, daughter of David and Abigail (Deane) Wiswell of Orrington, Maine; resided in the latter town and in Hampden, Maine; she was a granddaughter of David Wiswell. Hannah (Wiswell) Rice had three brothers, namely, Eben, Thomas and Samuel, and two sisters, Ranie, who married a Doak of Orrington, and Lydia, who married an Arey of Bucksport, Maine.

+ Children of Cyrus[7] and Hannah (Wiswell) Rice:

+ 1. John Wilkins Rice[8], born in Hampden, Maine, Feb. 27, 1814; married Catherine Boardman Remick. (Treated further.)

2. George[8], born in Orrington, Oct. 2, 1815 He was a lawyer and located in New Orleans, La., and died there in 1840; did not marry.

3. Almira[8], born in Hampden, Maine, Dec. _____, 1823; died in Boston, Mass., Dec. 25, 1848; never married.

4. Sarah[8], born in Hampden; married, Moses Whittum; had two children, Sarah Jane Whittum[9] and Caroline Whittum[9].

5. Philo[8], born in Hampden in Nov., 1825.

6. Philander[8], born in Hampden, in Nov., 1825. Philo and Philander were twins. When young men they went with the Walker filibustering party. Philander settled in Chili, in South America; married and was living there at last account. Philo went to California and died there.

7. Caroline[8], born in Hampden; married Lyman P. Frisbee in Boston. He was formerly of North Bridgton, Maine. They had one child, a son, Lyman Frisbee[9], in Rice.

8. Frank[8], born in Hampden, married Abba, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Cleveland) Wiswell of Orrington, Maine, removed to San Francisco, California; had two sons.

+ GENERATION 8. John Wilkins Rice[8], (Cyrus[7], Moses[6], Seth[5], Seth[4], Edmund[3], Samuel[2], and Deacon Edmund[1],) was born in Hampshire, Maine, Feb. 27, 1814; was a cabinet maker and furniture dealer in Hampden and Bangor; died in the former town, March 26, 1858; married, by Rev. John Maltby, at Bangor, Maine, Catherine Boardman Remick[6], in Remick. She was born June 25, 1813, and died at Lincoln, Maine, July 4, 1885. She was daughter of William[5]
+ and Abigail (Gilman) Remick. William Remick[5], was born at New Market, N. H., Dec. 17, 1771, and resided there and at Tamworth, N. H., from whence he removed to Maine, and lived in Industry, Dover and Glenburn in the latter State. Catherine Boardman Remick[6] was a granddaughter of Enoch[4]
+ and Abigail (Trefethen) Remick. Enoch Remick[4], was born in Kittery, Maine, April 1, 1730, and resided in Kittery, and New Market and Tamworth, N. H. He had six sons and four daughters; he died in Tamworth, May 11, 1800, aged 70 yr. 1 mo. 10 da.

LINE OF REMICK

+ In the Remick line, Catherine Boardman (Remick[6]) Rice was a great granddaughter of John[3] and Mary (Wilson) Remick of Kittery. John Remick[3] was born in Kittery, Oct. 7, 1692, where he lived and died. She was a great, great granddaughter of Jacob Remick[2], who was born in Kittery, Nov. 23, 1660, and a ship-builder and land owner. He died in Kittery, June, 1745. She was a great, great, great granddaughter of Christian Remick[1], the immigrant, who came from England or Holland and settled, lived and died in Kittery, Maine.

+ This Remick line, in America down to its connection with that of Rice, by the marriage of Catherine Boardman Remick[6],

in Remick, with John Wilkins Rice[8], in Rice, is: Christian Remick[1], Jacob[2], John[3], Enoch[4], William[5], and Catherine Boardman (Remick[6]) Rice.

+ Children of William[5], in Remick, and Abigail (Gilman) Remick:

1. Jacob Gilman Remick[6], in Remick, born in Tamworth, N. H., March 17, 1798; married, Feb. 3, 1824, Hannah Shaw; resided in Galveston, Texas, Stillwater, Minn., and Bangor, Maine.

   Their children were: 1st, Grace Ann[7], who married, George Moore. 2nd, William[7], of Stillwater, Minn. 3rd, Helen[7], who married, _____ Rubenstein of Houston or Galveston, Texas. 4th, Charles[7]. 5th, Lyman[7]. 6th, Edward[7].

2. Samuel Remick[6], in Remick, born in Tamworth, N. H., July 1, 1801; died in Hampden, Maine.

3. Daniel Remick[6], born in Tamworth, Aug. 29, 1803; married, June 18, 1840, Rhecardo Thompson Sherburne; settled in Bucksport, Maine.

   Their children were: 1st, Mary[7], born June 24, 1843; married, March 24, 1868, George F. Peaks. 2nd, Anne Frances[7], born Feb. 7, 1845; died Oct. 1, 1866. 3rd, Rhecardo Allington[7], born Jan. 21, 1847; married, Jan. 21, 1873, Charles B. Morse. She was usually called Allie R., and was known by that name. 4th, William Arthur[7], born Aug. 8, 1849; married, first, Dec. 11, 1872, Mary I. Holt; second, Minnie B. Dow, of Prospect, Maine.

4. Susan Remick[6], born in Industry, Maine, Oct. 29, 1805; married, March 29, 1831, George W. Luce of Industry; no children.

5. Sally Remick[6], born in Industry, Aug. 7, 1808; married, Aug. 12, 1829, Shubael Stevenson; settled in Hampden, Maine.

6. Louisa Remick[6], born in Industry. Never married.

Catherine Boardman (Remick[6]) Rice.

+ 7. Catherine Boardman Remick[6], born in Industry, Sept. 14, 1810; married John Wilkins Rice[8], in Rice. (Treated further.)

8. George Remick[6], born in Industry, Sept. 21, 1816; died in Orrington, Dec. 24, 1884; never married.

LINE OF RICE

Here is resumed the line of Rice from page 133.

+ Children of John Wilkins[8] and Catherine Boardman (Remick[6]) Rice:

1. Abbie Augusta Rice[9], born in Hampden, Maine, Dec. 3, 1837; married, April 25, 1861, at Brooklyn, N. Y., Fred Augustus Grant, son of Enoch Sampson and Hannah (Cole) Grant of Winterport, Maine; and grandson of Samuel and _____ (Blaisdell) Grant of Winterport, formerly Frankfort, Maine.

   Fred Augustus and Abbie Augusta (Rice[9]) Grant resided, first, at Brooklyn, N. Y., second, at Troy, N. Y.; third, at Wabash, Ind.; fourth, at Fort Scott, Kansas, and fifth, at Chicago, Ill.

   Their children were: 1st, Alice Augusta Grant[10], in Rice, born in Troy, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1863. 2nd, Fred Augustus Grant[10], born in Hampden, Maine, Oct. 16, 1864. 3rd, Lilly Bell[10], born in Wabash, Ind., March 17, 1867. 4th, Frank Winfred Grant[10], born in Wabash, June 29, 1869. 5th, Edwin Sampson Grant[10], born in Wabash, March 8, 1871. 6th, Roy Melvin[10], born in Wabash, Sept. 23, 1874.

+ 2. Eliza Catherine Rice[9], in Rice, born in Hampden, Maine, Oct. 19, 1839; married, July 11, 1860, William Copeland Clark[9], in Clark, of Lincoln, Maine. (Treated further.)

5. John Melvin Rice[9], born in Hampden, Aug. 24, 1841; married, March 31, 1861, at Houlton, Maine, Joanna Maria Thomas, born May 12, 1842, in Bangor, Maine. She was the daughter of David, born in Middleborough, Mass., April 9, 1807, and Mary Wood (Thompson) Thomas, who were married, Oct. 25, 1832, at Middleborough*, where Mary Wood Thompson was born March 16, 1812.

Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice is descended from Peter Brown[1], John Howland[1], and John Tillie[1], all of whom came to Plymouth, Mass., in the Mayflower on the voyage of 1620, and were signers of the "Compact" before the landing. Her first line from and including Peter Brown[1], runs thus:

Peter Brown[1], married at Plymouth, Mass., in 1624, widow Martha Ford (or Ward.) Their daughter, Mary Brown[2], born 1627, married, in 1647, Ephraim Tinkham[1], born in Ashburton, near Plymouth, England, in 1616. He came to New Plymouth, Mass., as the ward of Timothy Hatchely, in 1630. His son, Ebenezer Tinkham[3], in Brown, was born in 1651; and married Elizabeth Liscom. Their son Jeremiah Tinkham[4], in Brown, was born in 1681. Ebenezer Tinkham[5], in Brown, was born in 1714. His wife was Hannah Shaw. Rebecca Tinkham[6], in Brown, was born in 1739; she married, in 1765, David Thomas of Middleboro, Mass., son of Isreal and Phebe (Lyon) Thomas, of the latter town. Ayel Thomas[7], in Brown, was born in Middleboro in 1768. His wife was Phebe, daughter of George Ellis of Plymouth, Mass. David Thomas[8], in Brown, was born at Middleboro, April 9, 1807. He died at Waltham, Mass., March 15, 1901, and was buried at

*The modern style clips the last three letters from Middleborough, as it does in the case of a number of Mass. towns having the same termination It is now always written, Middleboro.

Bangor, Maine. He married, Oct. 25, 1832, at Middleboro, Mary Wood, daughter of Nathaniel and Joanna (Tinkham) Thompson of Middleboro. Their daughter was Joanna Maria Thomas[9], in Brown, who became the wife of John Melvin Rice[9], in Rice.

Her second line also starts with Peter Brown as generation 1, and with Mary, his daughter, who became the wife of Ephraim Tinkham[1], as generation 2. But here the second line divides from the first, and, in the second, Ephraim Tinkham, Jr., becomes generation 3, as his brother, Ebenezer is generation 3 in the first line. Ephraim Tinkham, Jr., who is generation 3 in Mrs. Rice's second line, was born at Plymouth, Mass., Aug. 5, 1649, and married, in 1678, Hester, born at Plymouth in 1649, daughter of William (who was baptized at Austerfhendon, England, 1588, and came to America in the "Fortune" in 1621,) and Priscilla (Carpenter) Wright. Priscilla was daughter of Alexander Carpenter. William was a brother of Richard Wright who married, Esther Cooke, daughter of the Mayflower Pilgrim, Francis Cooke. John Tinkham, Sr.[4], is generation 4 in Mrs. Rice's second line. He was born in Middleboro, Mass., Aug. 25, 1680. He was a cousin of Jeremiah Tinkham who was generation 4 in Mrs. Rice's first line. He married Hannah Howland, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Vaughn) Howland, and granddaughter of John, the Mayflower Pilgrim, and Elizabeth (Tillie) Howland. Elizabeth was daughter of John Tillie and came with her parents in the Mayflower on the voyage of 1620. Thus by the marriage of John Tinkham, Sr., of generation 4 in Mrs. Rice's second line, with Hannah, daughter of Isaac and granddaughter of John Howland, the lines of the three 1620 Pilgrims, Tillie, Brown and Howland ran into one and the same line. From thence down in the

branch being here treated, — Generation 5 is John Tinkham, Jr., a Revolutionary soldier, born in Middleboro, May 8, 1719. He married, Jan. 27, 1742 or 3, Jerusha, daughter of John Vaughn, granddaughter of Joseph Vaughn, and great granddaughter of George Vaughn, the immigrant. This last marriage also allies the paternal with the maternal lines of Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice, running back from here to the 1620 immigration. John Tinkham, who to distinguish him from his grandfather and father was called "3rd," was a lieutenant in the American Revolution, was born April 6, 1754, at Middleboro, and is generation 6 in Mrs. Rice's second line. He married Mary, daughter of Deacon Ephraim Wood. Their daughter was Joanna Tinkham who was generation 7 in Mrs. Rice's second line. She was born June 24, 1785. She married, Sept. 12, 1805, Nathaniel Thompson, son of Nathaniel and Phebe (Godfrey) Thompson of Middleboro. Generation 8 in this second line of Mrs. Rice is their daughter, Mary Wood Thompson, born March 16, 1812. She married Oct. 16, 1832, at Middleboro, David Thomas[9], as stated in tracing Mrs. Rice's first line; and they were the parents of Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice, wife of John Melvin Rice.

Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice was, upon her maternal side, descended from John Tillie, John Howland and Peter Brown of the New Plymouth "adventure," as before intimated. Here, upon her maternal side, the Tillie and Howland lines came together in the marriage, in 1623, of John Howland with Elizabeth, John Tillie's daughter.

Counting, then, John and Elizabeth (Tillie) Howland as generation 1, we have, Isaac and Elizabeth

(Vaughn) Howland as generation 2. Hannah Howland, daughter of Isaac, we have as generation 3. She married John Tinkham, Sr.[4], in Brown, 3 in Tinkham. This John Tinkham, Sr.[4], and 3, was son of Ephraim, the immigrant, and Mary (Brown) Tinkham; and Mary Brown was daughter of Peter (Brown) of the 1620 Mayflower Party. So that, in the marriage of John Tinkham, Sr.,[4] in Brown, 3 in Tinkham, with Hannah Howland of generation 3 in the line now being treated, the Peter Brown line became allied with that of Howland, and that of Tillie with Howland and Brown. John Tinkham, Jr., is generation 4 in the line now being here given. As stated, in tracing the paternal line, John Tinkham, Jr.[5], there, 4 here, married, Jan. 27, 1742 or 3, Jerusha Vaughn. Generation 5 in the line here given is John Tinkham, Esq., called 3rd, also Lieutenant. He was born at Middleboro in 1754; married, in 1778, Mary, daughter of Deacon Ephraim and Mary (Leach) Wood. Generation 6 is Joanna Tinkham, born June 24, 1785, married, Sept. 12, 1805, Nathaniel Thompson of Middleboro. As generation 7 we have Mary Wood Thompson who married David Thomas, (born 1807.) And as generation 8, in this line, we have Joanna Maria Thomas who became the wife of John Melvin Rice[8].

John Melvin and Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice had one child, Addie[10], in Rice, born Feb. 10, 1862; married, July 18, 1884, Jefferson Bradbury of Houlton, Maine; had one child, Melvin Rice Bradbury[11], in Rice, born in Houlton, Maine, Dec. 12, 1890.

John Melvin Rice[9] has been in the furniture business in Hampden and Houlton, Maine. Is now President and Treasurer of the Buttrick Lumber Co. at Waltham, Mass. He was a member of Company E, 6th Maine Regiment, from Aug. 27, 1863, to the close of the war

of the Rebellion and most of the time on detached duty as adjutant's clerk.

4. Benjamin Crosby[9], born in Hampden, Aug. 9, 1843; died Oct. 31, 1844.

5. Lyman Frisbie[9], born in Hampden, June 18, 1845. On July 17, 1862, when 17 years of age, he enlisted, at Bangor, Maine, in the Union Army for the suppression of the Southern Rebellion, and on the 18th of Sept. of the same year, was mustered into the United States military service, and was assigned to Co. F, 6th Infantry Regiment, Maine Volunteers, then in the field. He was in all the battles and skirmishes of that regiment from the time of his muster-in, until the time of the service of the regiment expired in 1864, when he was assigned to Co. C, 1st Veteran Infantry. He was at, and was wounded in, the battle of Rappahannock Station, Nov. 7, 1863. At this battle his regiment was badly cut up, coming out with hardly company organizations. He was not so severely wounded as to compel him to leave the field, and, at this battle, he captured, with his own hands, a rebel stand of colors. While bearing this trophy to a place of safety and beyond a peradventure of recapture, he was asked, by a member of his regiment, to let him take it. Young Rice, as he afterward said, not, in the excitement of the occasion, comprehending the value, from the standpoint of a soldier, of his trophy, and, not suspecting that any one would attempt to appropriate his capture and its fruits, handed it over. The recipient immediately carried the colors to the General commanding, as a trophy of his own taking. The General, in good faith, and in the belief that he who brought the colors to him was, in fact, their captor, took them to Washington and had the attention of Congress, then in session, brought to the matter.

Lyman Frisbie Rice[9].

Congress, also, in good faith, at once voted a gold medal for distinguished bravery, not to Rice who had, but to another, who had not, captured the stand of confederate colors; unless the possession thereof, by that other, in the manner above stated can be called a capture. After the confusion resulting from the battle of Rappahannock Station had subsided and many of the surviving sick and wounded had returned from hospitals, there being ample proof that young Rice had captured the stand of colors in question, an attempt was urged to right the wrong and correct the error. But, inasmuch as some time had elapsed, and Congress had acted and a record had been made up, the argument used, poor as it was, was, that it was not advisable to then correct the error; as, to do so, would involve explanations discreditable to the regiment. The object here is not to reflect upon any one or any organization; but it is to preserve the above facts as a simple act of justice to the memory of Lyman Frisbie Rice, who gave his young life to his country, in the great conflict of 1861-5, for the preservation of the American Union. He died of small pox at Rocky Point Hospital, Md., in 1864.

6. Charlotte Wiswell[9], born Oct. 27, 1847; died Sept. 24, 1849.

7. Charlotte Wiswell[9], born in Hampden, Oct. 9, 1849; married, Aug., 1867, Dr. Charles Fuller of Lincoln, Maine, who was born June 19, 1843. He graduated from Bowdoin College, class of 1865, and from the Medical School of Maine, June 18, 1869; practiced in Sangerville, Hampden and Lincoln, Maine; resides in the latter town. Dr. Charles Fuller is a lineal descendant of Thomas Fuller, the immigrant, who seated the family in America, and who was baptized in Redenhall, England, Jan. 20, 1619, and came to

America and settled in Dedham, Mass., and died Sept. 28, 1690. His wife was Hannah Flower; he was a son of Ralph and Elizabeth (Eliot) Fuller of Redenhall, a grandson of William and Abbie (Ling) Fuller of Redenhall, and a great grandson of John Fuller of Redenhall with Harleston and Worthwell, Norfolk County, England. This Fuller line down in America is:

Thomas[1] and Hannah (Flower) Fuller, of Dedham, Mass. Thomas[2] and Esther (Fisher) Fuller. Captain David[3] and Elizabeth (Everett) Fuller, of Dedham. David[4], (born in Needham, Mass., in 1731; died in Dover, Mass., in 1805,) and Elizabeth (Deane) Fuller. David Fuller[4] was a soldier of the American Revolution. David[5], (born in Dover, Mass., in 1764,) and Sarah (Gay) Fuller of Dover. Hon. Timothy[6], (born in Dover, in 1806,) and Deborah Ellis (Baker) Fuller of Lincoln, Maine. And Dr. Charles Fuller[7], who married Charlotte Wiswell Rice[9], in Rice.

Their children were: 1st, Carl Ellis[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, July 19, 1868; died in Hampden, Maine, Feb. 27, 1871. 2nd, Herbert Leon[10], in Rice, born in Hampden, Maine, May 25, 1871. He is a skilful and successful practitioner of dentistry. 3rd, Ralph[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, Aug. 23, 1874; died Aug. 28, 1875. 4th, Louis Nealey[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, Sept. 23, 1876. 5th, Timothy Arthur[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, Sept. 24, 1878; married, June 29, 1904, in Dorchester, Mass., Evelyn Crowell Costigan. [They have one child Evelyn Amanda Ames[11], in Rice, born Aug. 10, 1905.] 6th, Catherine Rice[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, July 15, 1880; [married, June 20, 1906, Harold Milton Shaw.] 7th, Carroll Everett[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, March 14, 1884. 8th, Mildred Charlotte[10],

in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, Jan. 15, 1887. 9th, Bessie[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, Nov. 15, 1889; died Sept. 25, 1890. 10th, Willard Cecil[10], in Rice, born in Lincoln, Maine, July 5, 1891.

8. Fannie Jane[9], born in Hampden, Maine, Feb. 27, 1853; married, March 22, 1875, William Bates Kilbourne[8], in Kilbourne, of Auburn, Maine. He was born there March 22, 1850; was son of William Kilbourne[7], M. D., who was born at Lunenburgh, Mass., June 12, 1802, and died at Auburn, Maine, July 8, 1870, and Charlotte (Bates) Kilbourne, of Wilton, Maine. She was born Jan. 22, 1817, and died May 10, 1877. Charlotte Bates was the second wife of Dr. William Kilbourne[7].

William Bates Kilbourne[8], was educated in the schools of Auburn, at Bates College, Lewiston, Maine, Maine Medical School at Bowdoin, and at Bellevue Medical School, New York, and has since been a pharmacist in Lewiston and Auburn, Maine. He is a descendant of Thomas Kilbourne[1], the immigrant, who seated the family in America, and who was born in the Parish of Wood-Dilton, Cambridge County, England, in 1578, and came to New England, from London, in the ship "Increase." The line of Kilbourne, in America, down to its connection with that of Rice, in the marriage of William Bates Kilbourne[8], with Fannie Jane Rice[9], in Rice, is as follows:

Thomas Kilbourne[1]. George Kilbourne[2], born in Wood-Dilton Parish, England, Feb. 12, 1612. He came to and settled in Roxbury, Mass. Samuel Kilbourne[3] married Mary Foster of Rowley, Mass. David Kilbourne[4] married Elizabeth Fisk of Ipswich, Mass. William Kilbourne[5]. His wife was Mercy Smith of Ipswich. William Kilbourne[6] married Mary Mace. William Kilbourne[7], M. D. His wife, (2nd marriage,)

was Charlotte Bates, the mother of William Bates Kilbourne[8]. And William Bates Kilbourne[8], whose wife is Fannie Jane (Rice[9]) Kilbourne.

Children of William Bates and Fannie Jane (Rice) Kilbourne: 1st, William Rice[9], in Kilbourne, 10 in Rice, born Oct. 31, 1877, is a druggist in Auburn, Maine; married, July 28, 1903, Alice May Fogg who was the widow of J. G. Penley, of Auburn, and daughter of Charles Alson and Josephine Ruth (Murray) Fogg, of Greene, Maine. 2nd, Catherine Winifred[9], and 10, born April 6, 1883.

9. Charles Sumner[9], born in Hampden, Maine, Oct. 29, 1855; married, first, July 8, 1886, Nellie Goodwin of Auburn, Maine. They had two children: 1st, C. Marie[10], in Rice, born in 1887; died Jan. 20, 1888. 2nd, Barbara[10], born Dec. 25, 1888. He married, second, Sept. 1, 1893, Sarah E. (Farmer) Hill; they resided in Boston, Mass. Charles Sumner Rice died January 21, 1903, aged 47 yr. 2 mo. 22 da.

Generation 8. Rachel B. Rice[8], (Jubal[7], Moses[6], Seth[5], Seth[4], Edmund[3], Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born Feb. 22, 1832. She was the 2nd, child of Jubal[7], who was the 8th, child of Moses Rice[6]. She married, June 20, 1853, Isaac N. Mayo, of Hampden, Maine. They were the parents of Hon. Henry W. Mayo[9], in Rice, of Hampden, who was born in that town April 12, 1855.

Henry W. Mayo[9], in Rice, married April 2, 1879, Addie M. Atwood. She was born in Brewer, Maine, Feb. 20, 1857, and was the daughter of Elman P. and Hannah S. (Wheelden) Atwood. Henry W. Mayo[9], in Rice, resides in Hampden, Maine. His children are: 1st, Harold E.[10], in Rice, born in Hampden, April 3, 1892; graduated at Bowdoin College, Class of 1904. 2nd, Clarence A.[10], in Rice, born in Hampden,

Jan. 3, 1887. 3rd, Donald A.[10], in Rice, born in Hampden, Aug. 25, 1895. Henry W. Mayo[9], in Rice, practiced law for a number of years in Hampden but now has offices in Bangor. He was a member of the Maine House of Representatives in 1885, and a member of the Maine Senate in 1891 and 1893. He was a member of the Governor's Council from 1897 to 1903.

Generation 8. Louisa M. Rice[8], (Jubal[7], Moses[6], Seth[5], Seth[4], Edmund[3], Samuel[2], Edmund[1],) was born in Hampden, Maine, June 3, 1843. She was the 8th child of Jubal[7], who was the child of Moses Rice[6]. She married, June 18, 1862, James M. Snare of Hampden where they resided. He was born in Robbinston, Maine, March 2, 1837; died Sept. 26, 1901.

Their children: 1st, Della M.[9], in Rice, born in Hampden, Feb. 18, 1864; married June 3, 1883, William E. Frost; died March 1, 1901. They had one child, James I. Frost[10], in Rice, born in Hampden, Dec. 20, 1886. 2nd, Willis W.[9], in Rice, born in Hampden, April 17, 1866; died Oct. 31, 1892. 3rd, James Archer[9], in Rice, born in Hampden, Oct. 1, 1871; married, April 27, 1901, Almira Odell McLaughlin of Carmel, Maine. They have a daughter, Audrey Odell[10], in Rice, born Aug. 30, 1904. 4th, Austin W.[9], in Rice, born in Hampden, Aug. 11, 1873; graduated at Colby College, Class of 1895. He is an attorney at law. He practiced first in Springfield, Maine. He now practices at Bangor, Maine, and resides at Hampden.

LINE OF CLARK

Resuming, again, the line of Clark, from where dropped and the line of Rice taken up, on page 106, and we have:

Children of William Copeland and Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark:

1. Walter Clark[10], born in Lincoln, Maine, April 10, 1861; spent several years in the West; returned to Maine in 1893; married, April 14, 1895, Lucy Ella Dolly of Lincoln; is a farmer and resides in Lincoln.

   Children: 1st, Ethel[11], born April 22, 1897. 2nd, Walter, Jr.[11], born March 26, 1899. 3rd, Bertha May[11], born May 27, 1901. 4th, Lewis White[11], born July 10, 1902. 5th, William Copeland[11], born Aug. 7, 1904.

2. J Fred Clark[10], born in Lincoln, Oct. 22, 1863; married, May 2, 1892, Bertha Anna, born March 21, 1871, daughter of William Blye and Mary Elizabeth (McKenney) Pinkham of Lincoln. William Blye Pinkham was born in Industry, Maine, and was a son of James and Polly (Blye) Pinkham, who came to Lincoln from Starks or Industry, Maine, and grandson of Samuel Pinkham who came to Maine from New Hampshire. J Fred Clark[10] has resided in Bethlehem, Pa., Medway, Mass., and at Lincoln, Maine, and is in the millinery and dry goods business at the latter place.

   Children: 1st, Robert Pinkham Clark[11], born in Bethlehem, Pa., Feb. 5, 1893. 2nd, Helen[11], born in Lincoln, Maine, April 25, 1894. 3rd, Lawrence Copeland[11], born in Lincoln, Aug. 11, 1899. Bertha Anna

Eliza Catherine (Rice[9]) Clark.

(Pinkham) Clark died in Lincoln, Aug. 12, 1899, aged 28 yr. 4 mo. 21 da.

3. Hugo Clark[10], born in Lincoln, June 10, 1870; entered University of Maine in 1886; was Ivy-Day orator; graduated in class of 1890; admitted to Maine Bar Jan. 19, 1893; removed to Seattle, Wash., and was admitted to the Bar of that State, March 23, 1893, and to U. S. Circuit and District Courts, sitting at Seattle, Wash., Dec. 4, 1894; returned to Maine in 1896, since then he has been in the practice of law at Bangor, Maine; was admitted to the Circuit Court of U. S., District of Maine, sitting at Portland, Maine, Sept. 8, 1899; and, in 1899, was chosen and still is lecturer on Equity Pleading and Practice in the University of Maine School of Law.

+ William Copeland Clark[9], was educated in the common and high schools and at Hampden Academy. He read law in the office of Hannibal Hamlin, in Hampden; was admitted to the Maine Bar, Feb. 4, 1859. He opened an office in Lincoln, Maine, the April following. As stated, he married, + July 11, 1860, Eliza Catherine Rice[9], daughter and second child of John Wilkins[8] and Eliza Catherine (Remick[6]) Rice of Hampden, Maine. He was elected Supervisor of the public schools of Lincoln for the years 1861-2; resigned the office to enter the Volunteer Service for the suppression of the Southern Rebellion, in August, 1862. In 12 days, with others, he recruited in Lincoln, a full company, (101 rank and file,) for the 18th Regiment Maine Volunteers; was commissioned by Governor Israel Washburn, Jr., Captain of the same Company (A,) and was mustered into the United States service Aug. 21, 1862. (This Regiment, later, was by order of the War Department, changed to the "1st Maine Heavy Artillery," and was so known during the three years of its service;) soon after the close of that war he was appointed assistant assessor of Internal Revenue, and

held the office until the repeal of the law. He was a member of the Maine House of Representatives in 1871 and 1875. He was Clerk of the United States Senate Committee on Post Offices and Post Roads, in 1876-7. He was elected chairman of the board of selectmen, overseers of the poor and assessors of taxes for Lincoln for the years 1873-4-5, and 1884. He had as students at law, in his office, Charles A. Sawyer, of Nashua, N. H., (who died in the Union Army, war of 1861-5,) Albert W. Weatherbee, who practiced in Lincoln and Bangor; Tascus Atwood, who practiced in Auburn, Maine; Louis C. Stearns, who practiced in Springfield, Caribou and Bangor, Maine; William P. Allen who practiced in Caribou and Houlton, Maine; Hugo Clark who practiced in Lincoln, Maine, Seattle, Wash., and Bangor, Maine, and G. Willard Johnson, who practiced in Lincoln, Enfield and Rumford Falls, Maine, and for a number of years has been Judge of the Rumford Falls Municipal Court.

+ Eliza Catherine (Rice[9]) Clark has for many years successfully conducted a mercantile business in Lincoln, Maine.

WILLIAM COPELAND CLARK

DIED IN HIS 70TH YEAR AT HIS HOME IN

LINCOLN, MAINE

SEPTEMBER 10, 1904

Appendix

Here follow the straight, single, genealogical lines which the foregoing work quite broadly treats and unbrokenly traces, from and including the immigrant ancestors, who were of the earliest New England and some other settlements in America, down to and including some one or more, of their respective descendants of the youngest generations now living. In this work, the hunt for trails and data has been ancestorial ; the placings here are in genealogical order. It is thought that this arrangement of family lines may serve as a convenient and concise review for those who may have followed the detailed tracing, and as something that can be quickly grasped by those who may have neither the time nor the taste to follow them. In this appendix, the American generations are indicated by superior figures or numerals placed above and at the right of names, as in the more extended part of the work.

LINE OF CLARK (JOSEPH)

+ *Joseph Clark*[1], the immigrant, wife, Alice Pepper; Joseph[2]; Joseph[3]; Joseph[4]; Joseph[5]; Ichabod[6]; Nathan[7]; Harvey Dexter[8]; William Copeland[9]; Walter[10], J Fred[10], and Hugo[10]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11], and Lawrence Copeland[11], children of J Fred[10].

NOTE. In the same way as above, any of the many genealogical lines, starting with Joseph Clark[1], or with any of his descendants, may be run to the current time. For example, start at Nathan Clark[7], in the above line, and make the 8th generation his daughter, Eliza Ann, instead of his son, Harvey Dexter, and we have—Eliza Ann (Clark) Pritchard[8]; William Henry Pritchard[9]; Jennie (Pritchard) Hathorne[10], and Roland Edgar Hathorne[11], in Clark.

In both the above lines the 11th generation is reached; to and including the 7th, both are identical; from the 7th generation each is a branch of a branch of the trunk line. Eight at least, of the nine children of Joseph Clark[1] lived to enter the marriage state and to have children. There, then, were 8 lines of descent, each, at Joseph[1], dividing from, yet related to the other.

In this, or in any other family line run in this work, any one in any of them, may, by tracing back, make the trunk line connection, and then easily arrange a straight line from his immigrant ancestor to himself.

LINE OF METCALF

+ *Michael Metcalf*[1], the immigrant, from Tatterford, England, to Dedham, Mass.; Experience (Metcalf) Wheeler[2], wife of Isaac Wheeler[2], in Wheeler; Experience (Wheeler) Clark[3], wife of Joseph Clark[4], in Clark; Joseph Clark[5], in Clark, and 4 in Metcalf; Ichabod Clark[5], in Metcalf; Nathan Clark[6]; Harvey Dexter Clark[7]; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter Clark[9], J Fred Clark[9], and Hugo Clark[9], children of William Copeland Clark[8]; Ethel Clark[10], Walter Clark, Jr.[10], Bertha May Clark[10], Lewis White Clark[10], and William Copeland Clark[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham Clark[10], Helen Clark[10], and Lawrence Copeland Clark[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Metcalf.

LINE OF WIGHT

+ *Thomas Wight*[1], the immigrant, said to have come from the Isle-of-Wight; Thomas Wight[2]; Mary (Wight) Clark[3], wife of Joseph Clark[3], in Clark; Joseph Clark[4], in both Wight and Clark; Joseph Clark[5], in Wight; Ichabod Clark[6]; Nathan Clark[7]; Harvey Dexter Clark[8]; William Copeland Clark[9]; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11], and Lawrence Copeland[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Wight.

LINE OF WHEELER

+ *Richard Wheeler*[1], of Dedham, Mass; Isaac Wheeler[2]; Experience (Wheeler) Clark[3], wife of Joseph Clark[4], in Clark; Joseph Clark[5], in Clark, 4 in Wheeler; Ichabod Clark[5]; Nathan

Clark[6]; Harvey Dexter Clark[7]; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter Clark[9], J Fred Clark[9], and Hugo Clark[9]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10], and William Copeland[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Wheeler.

LINE OF ALLEN (JAMES)

+ *James Allen*[1], the immigrant; Mary (Allen) Clark[2], wife of Joseph Clark[2], in Clark; Joseph Clark[3], in Clark, and 3 in Allen; Joseph Clark[4], in Allen; Joseph Clark[5]; Ichabod Clark[6]; Nathan Clark[7]; Harvey Dexter Clark[8]; William Copeland Clark[9]; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11], and Lawrence Copeland[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Allen.

LINE OF CHENEY

+ *William Cheney*[1], the first in America, of Roxbury, Mass.; Mehitable (Cheney) Wight[2], wife of Thomas Wight[2], in Wight; Mary (Wight) Clark[3], in Wight, wife of Joseph Clark[3], in Clark; Joseph Clark[4], in both Cheney and Clark; Joseph Clark[5], in Cheney; Ichabod Clark[6]; Nathan Clark[7]; Harvey Dexter Clark[8]; William Copeland Clark[9]; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11], and Lawrence Copeland[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Cheney.

LINE OF PUFFER

+ *George Puffer*[1], of Mount Wolliston, later Braintree, Mass.; Matthias[2]; Eleazer[3]; Elizabeth (Puffer) Clark[4], wife of Joseph Clark[5], in Clark; Ichabod Clark[5], in Puffer; Nathan Clark[6]; Harvey Dexter Clark[7]; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter[9], J Fred[9], and Hugo Clark[9], sons of William Copeland Clark[8]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10], and William Copeland[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Puffer.

LINE OF TALBOT

+ *Peter Talbot*[1], of Dorchester, Mass.; Elizabeth (Talbot) Puffer[2], wife of Eleazer Puffer[3], in Puffer; Elizabeth (Puffer) Clark[4], wife of Joseph Clark[5], in Clark; Ichabod Clark[4]; Nathan Clark[5]; Harvey Dexter Clark[6]; William Copeland Clark[7]; Walter[8], J Fred[8], and Hugo Clark[8], sons of William Copeland Clark[7]; Ethel[9], Walter, Jr.[9], Bertha May[9], Lewis White[9], and William Copeland[9], children of Walter Clark[8]; and Robert Pinkham[9], Helen[9], and Lawrence Copeland[9], children of J Fred Clark[8], in Talbot.

LINE OF SPRAGUE

+ *William Sprague*[1], the immigrant, son of Edward of Upway, England; Benjamin[2]; Benjamin[3]; Amos[4]; Phebe (Sprague) Clark[5], in Sprague, wife of Ichabod Clark[6], in Clark; Nathan Clark[6], in Sprague; Harvey Dexter Clark[7]; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter Clark[9], J Fred Clark[9], and Hugo Clark[9]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10],

and William Copeland[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Sprague.

LINE OF COPELAND (1)

+ *Lawrence Copeland*[1], the immigrant; William[2]; Benjamin[3]; Asa[4]; Sarah Allen (Copeland) Hart[5], in Copeland, wife of Samuel King Hart; Henry Thomas Hart[6], in Copeland; Alma Maria (Hart) Gilmore[7], in Copeland, wife of Hon. Pascal Pearl Gilmore; and their daughter, Madge Gilmore[8], in Copeland.

LINE OF PRITCHARD

William Pritchard[1], the immigrant, of Lynn, Mass., in 1645; John[2]; John[3]; Paul[4]; Stephen[5]; William Start Pritchard[6], who married Eliza Ann Clark[8], in Clark; William Henry[7], in Pritchard; Mary Angelina[7], Artemus How[7], Eliza Ann (Pritchard) Harlow[7], in Pritchard, Jerusha (name changed to Harriet) King (Pritchard) Harlow[7], in Pritchard, George Artemus[7], and Nathan Clark[7]; and Arthur Osborn[8], Anna Crosby[8], Margery Joy[8], and Martha Caroline[8], children of George Artemus Pritchard[7].

LINE OF COPELAND (2)

+ *Lawrence Copeland*[1], the immigrant, settled in Braintree, Mass.; William[2]; Benjamin[3];* William[4]; William[5]; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[6], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[7], in Copeland; Walter[8], J Fred[8] and Hugo Clark[8], sons of William Copeland Clark[7]; Ethel[9],

*This line is the same as "Line of Copeland (1)," to and including Benjamin[3].

Walter, Jr.[9], Bertha May[9], Lewis White[9], and William Copeland[9], children of Walter Clark[8]; and Robert Pinkham[9], Helen[9] and Lawrence Copeland[9], children of J Fred Clark[8], in Copeland.

LINE OF BASS

+ *Deacon Samuel Bass*[1], the 1630 immigrant; John Bass[2], Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland[3], wife of William Copeland[2], in Copeland; Benjamin Copeland[4]; William Copeland[5]; William Copeland[6]; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[7], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter[9], J Fred[9], and Hugo[9], children of William Copeland Clark[8]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10], and William Copeland[10], Children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Bass.

LINE OF MOLLINS

+ *Mr. William Mollins*[1], of the 1620 Mayflower party; Priscilla (Mollins) Alden[2], wife of the Pilgrim, John Alden[1]; Ruth (Alden) Bass[3], wife of John Bass[2] in Bass; Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland[4], wife of William Copeland[2], in Copeland; Benjamin Copeland[5], in Mollins, ; in Copeland; William Copeland[6]; William Copeland[7]; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[8], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark; William Copeland Clark[9]; Walter[10], J Fred[10], and Hugo[10], sons of William Copeland Clark[9]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11], and Lawrence Copeland Clark[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Mollins.

LINE OF ALDEN

+ *John Alden*[1], of the Mayflower party; Ruth (Alden) Bass[2]; Mary (Bass) (Webb) Copeland[3], wife of William Copeland[2], in Copeland; Benjamin Copeland[4]; William Copeland[5]; William Copeland[6]; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[7], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter[9], J Fred[9], and Hugo[9], sons of William Copeland Clark[8]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10], and William Copeland[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Alden.

LINE OF ALLEN (SAMUEL*) (1)

+ *Samuel Allen*[1], the immigrant, settled in Braintree, Mass.; Joseph Allen[2]; Benjamin Allen[3]; Sarah (Allen) Copeland[4], wife of Benjamin Copeland[3], in Copeland; William Copeland[5]; William Copeland[6]; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[7]; wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[8], in Allen; Walter[9], J Fred[9] and Hugo[9], children of William Copeland Clark[8]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10], and William Copeland[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in Allen.

*In so far as is known this line is distinct from that of the Allen line in America of which James Allen was the immigrant ancestor.

LINE OF THOMPSON

+ *Samuel Thompson*[1], born Feb. 16, 1630, of Braintree, Mass.; Sarah (Thompson) Allen[2], wife of Benjamin Allen[3], in Allen; Sarah (Allen) Copeland[3], in Thompson, wife of Benjamin Copeland[3], in Copeland; William Copeland[4]; William Copeland[5];

Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[6], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[7]; Walter Clark[8], J Fred Clark[8], and Hugo Clark[8], children of William Copeland Clark[7]; Ethel[9], Walter, Jr.[9], Bertha May[9], Lewis White[9], and William Copeland[9], children of Walter Clark[8]; and Robert Pinkham[9], Helen[9], and Lawrence Copeland[9], children of J Fred Clark[8], in Thompson.

LINE OF LANE

† *William Lane*[1], the immigrant, came from England with a family; George[2], born in England; George[3], born in Hingham, Mass.; Benjamin[4], born in Norton, Mass.; Seth[5]; Joseph[6]; Silence (Lane) Copeland[7]; wife of William[5], in Copeland; and Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[8], in Lane, wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[9]; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10], children of William Copeland Clark[9]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11] and Lawrence Copeland[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Lane.

LINE OF WHITE

† *Nicholas White*[1], the immigrant, of Weymouth, Dorchester, and Taunton, Mass; Nicholas[2]; Deacon Nicholas[3]; Isaac[4]; Martha (White) Copeland[5], wife of William Copeland[4], in Copeland; William Copeland[6], in White; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[7], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[8]; Walter Clark[9], J Fred Clark[9], and Hugo Clark[9], children of William Copeland Clark[8]; Ethel[10], Walter, Jr.[10], Bertha May[10], Lewis White[10], and William Copeland[10], children of Walter Clark[9]; and Robert Pinkham[10], Helen[10], and Lawrence Copeland[10], children of J Fred Clark[9], in White.

LINE OF HODGES

William Hodges[1], from England to Taunton, Mass., (wife, Mary Andrews;) Henry[2], (wife, Esther Gallop;) Major Joseph[3], (wife, Berthia Williams;) Captain Joseph[4], (wife, Miriam Bishop;) Nancy Hodges[5], who married Elijah Copeland[5], in Copeland, of Mansfield, Mass.; Elijah Copeland[6], (wife, Abbie Jane Freeman;) and Jennie Freeman Copeland[7], in Hodges.

LINE OF ALLEN (SAMUEL) (2)

Samuel Allen[1], the immigrant, in Braintree, Mass., in 1629 or 30; Samuel Allen[2]; Josiah Allen[3]; Micah Allen[4]; Micah Allen[5]; Otis Allen[6]; Elizabeth (Allen) Copeland[7], in Allen, daughter of Otis Allen[6]; and wife of Almon Copeland; Frank Merton Copeland[8], William Almon Copeland[8], and Florence Elizabeth Copeland[8], in Allen, children of Almon and Elizabeth (Allen[7]) Copeland.

LINE OF EVERETT

Richard Everett[1], one of the founders of Dedham, Mass., in 1636; John[2], (whose wife was Mary Elizabeth Pepper;) John[3], (whose wife was Mercy Brown;) Joseph[4], (whose wife was Hannah Richards;) Catherine (Everett) Allen[5], (whose husband was Micah Allen[5], in Allen;) Otis Allen[6], (whose wife was Susanna Deane;) Elizabeth (Allen) Copeland[7], (wife of Almon Copeland[6], in Copeland;) and William Allen Copeland[8], and Frank Merton Copeland[8], sons of Almon and Elizabeth (Allen) Copeland.

LINE OF DEANE

John Deane[1], the immigrant, born in Taunton, England, in 1600; John[2]; Samuel[3], (wife, Sarah Edson;) William[4], (wife, Esther Avery;) William[5], (wife, Abigail Harlow;) Susanna (Deane) Allen[6], (wife of Otis Allen;) Elizabeth (Allen) Copeland[7], (wife of Almon Copeland[6], in Copeland;) and Frank Merton Copeland[8], and William Allen Copeland[8], sons of Almon and Elizabeth (Allen) Copeland.

LINE OF HARRIS

+ *Walter Harris*[1]; Sarah (Harris) Lane[2], wife of George[2], in Lane; John Lane[3], in Harris, and 3 in Lane; Benjamin Lane[4]; Seth Lane[5]; Joseph Lane[6]; Silence (Lane) Copeland[7], wife of William Copeland[5], in Copeland; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[8], wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[9]; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10], children of William Copeland Clark[9]; Ethel[11], Walter, Jr.[11], Bertha May[11], Lewis White[11], and William Copeland[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham[11], Helen[11], and Lawrence Copeland[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Harris.

LINE OF SKINNER

+ *Thomas Skinner*[1], from Chichester, England, to Malden, Mass., 1650; Thomas[2]; Hannah (Skinner) Lane[3], wife of Seth Lane[5], in Lane; Joseph Lane[4], in Skinner, son of Seth and Hannah (Skinner) Lane; Silence (Lane) Copeland[5], in Skinner, wife of William Copeland[5], in Copeland; Eliza Ann (Copeland) Clark[6], in Skinner, wife of Harvey Dexter Clark[8], in Clark; William Copeland Clark[7]; Walter Clark[8], J Fred Clark[8], and Hugo Clark[8], children of William Copeland Clark[7], in Skinner; Ethel[9], Walter, Jr.[9], Bertha May[9], Lewis

White[9], and William Copeland[9], children of Walter Clark[8]; and Robert Pinkham[9], Helen[9], Lawrence Copeland[9], children of J Fred Clark[8], in Skinner.

LINE OF BLAKE (AMERICA)

William Blake[1], the 1630 immigrant, settled in Dorchester, Mass.; Edward Blake[2]; Jonathan Blake[3]; John Blake[4]; General John Blake[5]; Charles Blake[6]; Frederick Horace Blake[7]; and Baily Blake[8], Harriet Blake[8], Helen Blake[8], and Frederick H. Blake[8], children of Frederick Horace and Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[7].

LINE OF BLAKE (ENGLAND)

William Blake[1], in England, father of William[1], the American immigrant; John Blake[2], in England, father of William[1], in England; Humphrey Blake[3], in England, father of John[2], in England; William Blake[4], in England, father of Humphrey[3], in England; William Blake[5], in England, father of William[4], in England; Robert Blake[6], in England, father of William[5], in England; Henry Blake[7], in England, father of Robert[6], in England; William Blake[8], in England, father of Henry[7], in England; Henry Blake[9], in England, father of William[8], in England; Robert Blake[10], in England, father of Henry[9], in England. (It was Robert[10], in England, who dropped the prefix "de" and the suffix "land" from the name.) And Robert de Blakeland[11], in England, father of Robert[10], in England; Robert[11], back in England, was of Wiltshire, England, in 1286.

LINE OF BURR

Rev. Jonathan Burr[1], born in Redgrove, England, in 1604; Simon 2nd[2]; John[3]; Jonathan[4]; Jonathan[5]; Joseph[6]; Joseph Bates[7]; Thomas Warren[8]; Thomas Stone Burr[9], June Alice

(Burr) Robinson[9], in Burr, and Lucy Louise (Burr) [Webster[9], wife of John Peters Webster,] children of Thomas Warren and Alice Stearns (Stone) Burr; [and Daniel Webster[10], in Burr, son of John Peters and Lucy Louise (Burr[9]) Webster.]

LINE OF JONES

Robert Jones[1], the immigrant, from England to Hingham, Mass.; Benjamin[2]; Benjamin[3]; Benjamin[4]; Benjamin[5]; Lucy (Jones) Burr[6]; Thomas Warren Burr[7], in Jones, 8 in Burr; Thomas Stone Burr[8], in Jones, Jnne Alice (Burr) Robinson[8], and Lucy Louise (Burr) Webster[8], in Jones, children of Thomas Warren[7], in Jones, and Alice Stearns (Stone) Burr; [and Daniel Webster[8], in Jones, son of John Peters and Lucy Louise (Burr) Webster.]

LINE OF ALLEN (SAMUEL) (3)

Samuel Allen[1], the immigrant; Joseph Allen[2]; Benjamin Allen[3]; Sarah (Allen) Copeland[4], wife of Benjamin Copeland[3], in Copeland; Asa Copeland[5], in Allen, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Allen) Copeland; Sarah Allen (Copeland) Hart[6], wife of Samuel King Hart, and daughter of Asa and Rachel (Briggs) Copeland; Henry Thomas Hart[7], son of Samuel King and Sarah Allen (Copeland) Hart, and husband of Lauretta Sophia (Wiswell) Hart[8], in Allen; Alice Lauretta (Hart) Gilmore[8 and 9, in Allen, wife of Hon. Pascal Pearl Gilmore; and Madge Gilmore[9], and 10 in Allen, daughter of Hon. Pascal Pearl and Alice Lauretta (Hart) Gilmore.

LINE OF RICE (1)

+ *Deacon Edmund Rice*[1], the immigrant, from Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England, in Sudbury, Mass., in 1638 or 9;

Samuel[2], whose wife was Elizabeth King[2], in King; Edmund[3]; Seth[4]; Seth[5]; Moses[6]; Cyrus[7]; John Wilkins[8]; Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[9], in Rice, wife of William Copeland Clark[9], in Clark; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10], in Rice, children of Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[9], in Rice; Ethel Clark[11], Walter Clark, Jr.[11], Bertha May Clark[11], Lewis White Clark[11], and William Copeland Clark[11], in Rice, children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham Clark[11], Helen Clark[11], and Lawrence Copeland Clark[11], in Rice, children of J Fred Clark[10], in Rice.

LINE OF KING

+ *Thomas King*[1], the immigrant, of the earliest settlers of Sudbury, Mass.; Elizabeth (King) Rice[2], wife of Samuel Rice[2], in Rice; Edmund Rice[3], son of Elizabeth (King) Rice[2]; Seth Rice[4]; Seth Rice[5]; Moses Rice[6]; Cyrus Rice[7]; John Wilkins Rice[8]; Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[9], wife of William Copeland Clark[9], in Clark; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10], children of Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[9]; Ethel Clark[11], Walter Clark, Jr.[11], Bertha May Clark[11], Lewis White Clark[11], and William Copeland Clark[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham Clark[11], Helen Clark[11], and Lawrence Copeland Clark[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in King.

LINE OF COOLIDGE

+ *John Coolidge*[1], the immigrant, of Watertown, Mass., freeman in 1636, died in 1691; Simon[2]; Obediah[3]; Obediah[4]; Rachel (Coolidge) Rice[5], wife of Seth Rice[5], in Rice; Moses Rice[6], son of Rachel (Coolidge) Rice[5], in Coolidge; Cyrus Rice[7], in Coolidge; John Wilkins Rice[8]; Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[9],

in Coolidge, wife of William Copeland Clark[9], in Clark; Walter Clark[10], J Fred Clark[10], and Hugo Clark[10], in Coolidge, children of Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[9]; Ethel Clark[11], Walter Clark, Jr.[11], Bertha May Clark[11], Lewis White Clark[11], and William Copeland Clark[11], children of Walter Clark[10]; and Robert Pinkham Clark[11], Helen Clark[11], and Lawrence Copeland Clark[11], children of J Fred Clark[10], in Coolidge.

LINE OF FREEMAN

Samuel Freeman[1], the immigrant, from England, with the Winthrop Party; Samuel[2]; James[3]; Samuel[4]; James[5]; Reuben[6]; Ann Eliza[7], Emeline Frances[7], Caroline Sophia (Freeman) Lyford[7], Walter Stinson Freeman[7], George Edward[7], and Mary Nancy (Freeman) Atkinson[7]; Elizabeth Mayo Lyford[8], daughter of Caroline Sophia (Freeman[7]) Lyford; and Minnie May Atkinson[8], Walter Eugene Atkinson[8], and Frank Freeman Atkinson[8], children of Mary Nancy (Freeman) Atkinson[7], in Freeman.

LINE OF REMICK

Christian Remick[1], the immigrant, settled in Kittery, Maine; Jacob[2]; John[3]; Enoch[4]; William[5]; Catherine Boardman (Remick) Rice[6], wife of John Wilkins Rice[8], in Rice; Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[7], in Remick, daughter of Catherine Boardman (Remick) Rice[6], and wife of William Copeland Clark[9], in Clark; Walter Clark[8], in Remick, J Fred Clark[8], and Hugo Clark[8], children of Eliza Catherine (Rice) Clark[7], in Remick; Ethel Clark[9], Walter Clark, Jr.[9], Bertha May Clark[9], Lewis White Clark[9], and William Copeland Clark[9], children of Walter Clark[8]; and Robert Pinkham Clark[9], Helen Clark[9], and Lawrence Copeland Clark[9], children of J Fred Clark[8], in Remick.

LINE OF TOWLE

Simeon Towle[1], of Hampton, N. H.; Josiah Towle[2], of Epping, N. H.; Simeon Towle[3], of Fairfield, Maine; George Clarence Towle[4], of Omaha, Nebraska; and Roseiter Blake Towle[5], and Bessie Blake Towle[5], children of George Clarence[4] and Eliza Ann (Blake) Towle.

LINE OF BAILY

Joel Baily[1], the immigrant; David Baily[2]; William Baily[3]; Eli Baily[4]; Eli Baily[5]; Presby Gregg Baily[6]; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[7], wife of Frederick Horace Blake; and Baily Blake[8], Harriet Blake[8], Helen Blake[8], and Frederick H. Blake[8], children of Frederick Horace and Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[7], in Baily.

LINE OF HUGH CLARK

Hugh Clark[1], the immigrant, in Watertown, Mass., in 1641; John Clark[2]; William Clark[3]; William Clark[4]; Norman Clark[5]; Samuel Clark[6]; Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily[7], wife of Presby Gregg Baily; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[8], wife of Frederick Horace Blake; and Baily Blake[9], Harriet Blake[9], Helen Blake[9], and Frederick H. Blake[9], children of Frederick Horace and Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[8], in line of Hugh Clark.

LINE OF GREGG (GEORGE)

George Gregg[1], the immigrant, settled in Christiana Hundred, Delaware; John Gregg[2]; Richard Gregg[3]; Pery

(Gregg) Baily[4], wife of Eli Baily[5], in Baily; Presby Gregg Baily[5], in Gregg; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[6], wife of Frederick Horace Blake; and Baily Blake[7], Harriet Blake[7], Helen Blake[7], and Frederick H. Blake[7], in line of George Gregg.

LINE OF GREGG (DAVID)

David Gregg[1], born in Scotland; Thomas Gregg[2], died in Ireland; Samuel Gregg[3], born in Ireland, and died in Loudoun County, Va.; Ann (Gregg) Gregg[4], wife of Richard Gregg; Pery (Gregg) Baily[5], wife of Eli Baily[5], in Baily; Presby Gregg Baily[6]; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[7], wife of Frederick Horace Blake; and Baily Blake[8], Harriet Blake[8], Helen Blake[8], and Frederick H. Blake[8], in line of David Gregg.

LINE OF JOHNSON

Robert Johnson[1], the immigrant, from Ireland to New Garden Township, Pa., died in 1732; Robert Johnson[2]; Hannah (Johnson) Taylor[3], wife of Joseph Taylor, (her first marriage,) wife of William Baily[3], in Baily, (her second marriage;) Eli Baily[4], son of William and Hannah (Johnson) (Taylor) Baily; Eli Baily[5]; Presby Gregg Baily[6]; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[7]; and Baily Blake[8], Harriet Blake[8], Helen Blake[8], and Frederick H. Blake[8], in Johnson, children of Frederick Horace and Pery Emily (Baily) Blake.

LINE OF DRURY

Hugh Drury[1], the immigrant, in Sudbury, Mass., in 1640 or 1, whose wife was Lydia Rice, daughter of Deacon Edmund Rice[1], in Rice, of Sudbury and Marlborough, Mass.; Lieutenant John Drury[2], died in Boston, in 1678, aged 32;

Thomas Drury[3], whose wife was Rachel Rice[3], granddaughter of Deacon Edmund[1]; Caleb Drury[4]; Josiah Drury[5]; Hannah (Drury) Gleason[6], wife of Micajah Gleason; Betty (Gleason) (Reed) Clark[7], in Drury, daughter of Hannah (Drury) Gleason, widow of Jacob Reed, and wife of Captain Norman Clark, a great, great grandson of Hugh Clark[1], in Clark; Samuel Clark[8]; Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily[9], wife of Presby Gregg Baily; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[10], wife of Frederick Horace Blake; and Baily[11], Harriet[11], Helen[11], and Frederick H. Blake[11], in Drury, children of Pery Emily (Baily) Blake.

LINE OF RICE (2)

+ *Deacon Edmund Rice*[1], the immigrant, from Barkhamstead, England, to Sudbury, and thence to Marlborough, Mass.; Lydia (Rice) Drury[2], wife of Hugh Drury of Sudbury and Boston; Lieutenant John Drury[3]; Thomas Drury[4], whose wife was Rachel[3], in Rice, (Edmund[1], Henry[2];) Caleb Drury[5]; Josiah Drury[6]; Hannah (Drury) Gleason[7], wife of Micajah Gleason; Betty (Gleason) (Reed) Clark[8], wife of Captain Norman Clark[5], in Clark, (Hugh[1], John[2], William[3], William[4];) Samuel Clark[9], in Rice; Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily[10], in Rice, wife of Presby Gregg Baily[6], in Baily, (Joel[1], David[2], William[3], Eli[4], Eli[5];) Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[11], in Rice, wife of Frederick Horace Blake[7], in Blake, (William[1], Edward[2], Jonathan[3], John[4], General John[5], Charles[6];) and Baily Blake[12], Harriet Blake[12], Helen Blake[12], and Frederick H. Blake[12], in Rice, the last four being children of Frederick Horace and Pery (Baily) Blake.

LINE OF RICE (3)

+ *Deacon Edmund Rice*[1]; Henry[2]; Rachel (Rice) Drury[3], wife of Thomas Drury[3], in Drury, (Hugh Drury 1, John 2,) and 4 in Rice, (Edmund 1, Lydia (Rice) Drury 2, John Drury 3;) Caleb Drury[5]; Josiah Drury[6]; Hannah (Drury) Gleason[7]; Betty (Gleason) (Reed)

Clark[8], wife of Captain Norman Clark[5], in Hugh Clark; Samuel Clark[9], in Rice; Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily[10], in Rice, wife of Presby Gregg Baily[6], in Baily; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[11], in Rice, wife of Frederick Horace Blake[7], in Blake; and Baily Blake[12], Harriet Blake[12], Helen Blake[12], and Frederick H. Blake[12], in Rice.

LINE OF CLOUD

William Cloud[1], the immigrant, from Calne, Wiltshire, England; Jeremiah Cloud[2]; Mordecai Cloud[3]; Elizabeth (Cloud) Baily[4], wife of William Baily; Eli Baily[5]; Eli Baily[6]; Presby Baily[7]; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[8], wife of Frederick Horace Blake; and Baily Blake[9], Harriet Blake[9], Helen Blake[9], and Frederick H. Blake[9], children of Frederick Horace and Pery Emily (Baily) Blake.

LINE OF GLEASON

Thomas Gleason[1], the immigrant, of Watertown and Cambridge, Mass.; Thomas Gleason[2]; John Gleason[3]; Ebenezer Gleason[4]; Micajah Gleason[5]; Betty (Gleason) (Reed) Clark[6]; Samuel Clark[7], in Gleason; Harriet Carlina (Clark) Baily[8], in Gleason; Pery Emily (Baily) Blake[9]; and Baily Blake[10], Harriet Blake[10], Helen Blake[10], Frederick H. Blake[10], the last four being children of Frederick Horace and Pery Emily (Baily) Blake.

LINE OF BROWN (1)

Peter Brown[1], of the 1620 Mayflower Party; Mary (Brown) Tinkham[2], daughter of Peter Brown[1], and wife of Ephraim Tinkham; Ebenezer Tinkham[3]; Jeremiah Tinkham[4];

Ebenezer Tinkham[5]; Rebecca (Tinkham) Thomas[6], daughter of Ebenezer Tinkham[5], and wife of David Thomas; Ayel Thomas[7], son of Rebecca (Tinkham) Thomas[6]; David Thomas[8]; Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice[9], daughter of David Thomas[8], and wife of John Melvin Rice; Addie (Rice) Bradbury[10], daughter of Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice, and wife of Jefferson Bradbury; and Melvin Rice Bradbury[11].

LINE OF BROWN (2)

Peter Brown[1], the Mayflower Pilgrim; his daughter, Mary (Brown) Tinkham[2], the wife of Ephraim Tinkham; her son, Ephraim Tinkham, Jr.[3]; John Tinkham, Sr.[4]; John Tinkham, Jr.[5]; John Tinkham, 3rd[6]; Joanna (Tinkham) Thompson[7]; Mary Wood (Thompson[8]) Thomas, daughter of Joanna (Tinkham) Thompson, and wife of David Thomas; Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice[9], wife of John Melvin Rice; Addie (Rice) Bradbury[10], daughter of Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice, and wife of Jefferson Bradbury; and Melvin Rice Bradbury[11], son Addie (Rice) Bradbury.

LINE OF HOWLAND

John Howland[1], the Pilgrim, wife, Elizabeth Tillie, daughter of John Tillie, of the Mayflower Band; Isaac Howland[2], whose wife was Elizabeth Vaughn; Hannah (Howland) Tinkham[3], daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Vaughn) Howland, and wife of John Tinkham; John Tinkham, Jr.[4]; John Tinkham, 3rd[5]; Joanna (Tinkham) Thompson[6], wife of Nathaniel Thompson; Mary Wood (Thompson) Thomas[7], wife of David Thomas; Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice[8], wife of John Melvin Rice; Addie (Rice) Bradbury[9], wife of Jefferson Bradbury; and Melvin Rice Bradbury[10].

LINE OF TILLIE

John Tillie[1], of the Mayflower immigration; Elizabeth (Tillie) Howland[2], wife of John Howland the Mayflower Pilgrim; Isaac Howland[3]; Hannah (Howland) Tinkham[4], wife of John Tinkham; John Tinkham, Jr.[5]; John Tinkham, 3rd[6]; Joanna (Tinkham) Thompson[7], wife of Nathaniel Thompson; Mary Wood (Thompson) Thomas[8], wife of David Thomas; Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice[9], wife of John Melvin Rice; Addie (Rice) Bradbury[10], wife of Jefferson Bradbury; and Melvin Rice Bradbury[11].

LINE OF VAUGHN

George Vaughn[1], the immigrant; Joseph Vaughn[2]; John Vaughn[3]; Jerusha (Vaughn) Tinkham[4], wife of John Tinkham, Jr.; John Tinkham, 3rd[5]; Joanna (Tinkham) Thompson[6], wife of Nathaniel Thompson; Mary Wood (Thompson) Thomas[7], wife of David Thomas; Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice[8], wife of John Melvin Rice; Addie (Rice) Bradbury[9], wife of Jefferson Bradbury; and Melvin Rice Bradbury[10].

LINE OF TINKHAM

Ephraim Tinkham[1], born in Ashburton, England, in 1616, to New Plymouth in 1630, as the ward of Timothy Hatchely; Ebenezer Tinkham[2]; Jeremiah Tinkham[3]; Ebenezer Tinkham[4]; Rebecca (Tinkham) Thomas[5], daughter of Ebenezer Tinkham[4], and wife of David Thomas; Ayel Thomas[6], son of Rebecca (Tinkham) Thomas[5]; David Thomas[7]; Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice[8], daughter of David Thomas[7], and wife of John Melvin Rice; Addie (Rice) Bradbury[9], daughter of

Joanna Maria (Thomas) Rice, and wife of Jefferson Bradbury; and, Melvin Rice Bradbury[10].

LINE OF KILBOURNE

Thomas Kilbourne[1], the immigrant, from England, to Roxbury, Mass.; George Kilbourne[2]; Samuel Kilbourne[3]; David Kilbourne[4]; William Kilbourne[5]; William Kilbourne[6]; William Kilbourne[7]; William Bates Kilbourne[8]; and William Rice Kilbourne[9], and Catherine Winifred Kilbourne[9], children of William Bates and Fannie Jane (Rice[9]) Kilbourne.

LINE OF FULLER

Thomas Fuller[1], the immigrant, baptized at Redenhall, England, Jan. 20, 1619; settled in Dedham, Mass.; Thomas Fuller[2]; Captain David Fuller[3]; David Fuller[4]; David Fuller[5]; Hon. Timothy Fuller[6]; Dr. Charles Fuller[7]; Herbert Leon[8], Louis Nealey[8], Timothy Arthur[8], Catherine Rice[8], Carroll Everett[8], Mildred Charlotte[8], and Willard Cecil[8], children of Charles and Charlotte Wiswell (Rice) Fuller; and Evelyn Amanda Ames Fuller[9].

PRISCILLA

INDEX TO NAMES

See also Index to Family Lines, Index to Places and Miscellaneous Index.

A

Adams, Abigail (Baxter) 47.
Adams, Abigail (Smith) 47.
Adams, Hannah (Bass[3]) 47.
Adams[1], Henry 47.
Adams[3], John 47.
Adams[4], John (President) 47, 52, 77.
Adams[2], Joseph 47.
Adams[3], Joseph 47.
Adams, Sarah (Rice[3]) 110.
Adams, Susannah (Boylston) 47.

Albee, Gideon 25.
Albee, Hepzibah (Clark[3]) 25.

Alden, The name of 50, 51.
Aldens, (The) 51.
Alden, Abigail (Ralat) 58.
Alden[3], Andrew 58.
Alden[4], Austin 58.
Alden[4], Austin (Deacon) 58.
Alden[4], Benjamin 58.
Alden[4], Benjamin (Deacon) 58.
Alden, Charles L. (Mrs.) 48, 50, 52, 53, 55, 61.
Alden[2], David 59.
Alden, Elizabeth (Ewrill) 57.
Alden[2], Elizabeth 53, 57.
Alden[3], Elizabeth 57.
Alden[3], Elizabeth 2nd 58.
Alden[3], Isaac 58.
Alden[1], John 42, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 158, 159.
Alden[2], John, 53, 57, 58.
Alden[3], John 57.
Alden[3], John 2nd 57.
Alden[3], John 58.
Alden[3], John 58.
Alden[2], Jonathan 58, 59.
Alden[3], Jonathan 58.
Alden[2], Joseph 58, 59.
Alden[3], Joseph 58.
Alden, Mary 59.
Alden, Mary (Simmons) 58.
Alden[3], Mary 57.
Alden[3], Nathan 58.
Alden[3], Nathaniel 58.
Alden, Priscilla (Mollins[2]) 42, 47, 48, 50, 53, 56, 57, 60, 158.
Alden[2], Priscilla 58, 59.
Alden[2], Rebecca 58.
Alden, Robert 51, 52.
Alden[3], Sarah 58.
Alden[3], William 58.
Alden[3], William 2nd 58.
Alden[3], William 3rd 58.
Alden[2], Zachariah 58, 59.
Alden[3], Zachariah 58.
Alden[3], Zachariah 2nd 58.

Aldrich, Anna (Clark[7]) 29, 31.
Aldrich[8], Arca 30.
Aldrich[8], Nathan Clark 30.
Aldrich, Nathaniel 29, 31.

Allamby[8], Annie Beecher 85.
Allamby[8], George Henry 85.
Allamby, George Thomas 85.
Allamby, Joseph 85.
Allamby, Kate Martha 85.
Allamby[8], Martha Maria (Stone) 75, 85.
Allamby, Mary (Nichols) 85.
Allamby[8], Mary Rebecca 85.

Allen, Ann (Guild) 19.
Allen, Benjamin 16.
Allen, Benjamin 110.
Allen[3], Benjamin 62, 91, 159, 164.
Allen, Catherine (Everett[5]) 66, 161.
Allen, Edward 9.
Allen, Elnathan 109.
Allen, Frances (Rice[3]) 110.
Allen, Hannah (Edson) 66.
Allen, James 11.
Allen[1], James 19, 155.
Allen, John 16.
Allen[2], Joseph 62, 91, 159, 164.
Allen[4], Josiah 66, 161.
Allen, Margaret (Lamb) 62.
Allen, Mary (Reed) 66.
Allen, Mehitable (Clark[3]) 16.
Allen, Mercy[3] (Rice) 109.
Allen[1], Micah 66, 161.
Allen[5], Micah 66, 161.
Allen[6], Otis 66, 67, 161, 162.
Allen, Ruth (Leader) 62.
Allen[1], Samuel 62, 66, 91, 159, 161, 164.
Allen[2], Samuel 66, 161.
Allen, Sarah D. (Partridge) 66.
Allen, Sarah (Thompson[2]) 62, 159.
Allen, Susanna (Deane[6]) 66, 67, 161 162.
Allen, William P. 148.

Allerton, Isaac 53.

Andrews, John 126.
Andrews, Sarah Brigham (Rice[7]) 126.

Andros, Edmund (Sir) 54, 55.

Appleton, W. S. 26.

Arey, Lydia (Wiswell) 132.

Armsby, Joshua 17.
Armsby, Mehitable (Boyden[3]) 17.

Arnold, Amos 30.
Arnold[2], John 44.
Arnold[1], Joseph 44.
Arnold, Lucy (Darling[2]) 30.
Arnold, Rebecca (Curtis) 44.

Athearn, Belcher 89.
Athearn, Keziah (Dexter) 89.

Atkinson, Frank Eugene 104.
Atkinson, Frank Freeman[8] 104, 166.
Atkinson[7], Mary Nancy Freeman 104, 166.
Atkinson, Minnie May[8] 104, 166.
Atkinson, Walter Eugene[8] 104, 166.

Atwood, Blandina[11] 105.
Atwood, Elman P. 144.
Atwood, Esther[11] 105.
Atwood, Hannah S. (Wheelden) 144.
Atwood, Henrietta (Pritchard[10]) 105.
Atwood, Horace W. 105.
Atwood, Horace W. (Captain) 105.
Atwood, Tascus 148.

Averill, Charles A. 36.
Averill, Helen Sophia[9] (Silsby) 36.

B

Baily, Ann (Short) 96.
Baily[1], David 96.
Baily[2], David 95, 167, 169.
Baily[4], Eli 167, 168, 169.
Baily[3], Eli 94, 95, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Baily, Elizabeth (Cloud[4]) 95, 98, 170.
Baily, Hannah (Johnson) (Taylor) 95.
Baily, Harriet (Carlina) (Clark[7]) 94, 98, 99, 168, 169, 170.
Baily[1], Joel 95, 96, 167, 169.
Baily, Olive (Hany) 95.
Baily, Pery (Gregg) 95.
Baily[6], Presby Gregg 94, 95, 98, 99, 167, 168, 170
Baily, Ruth (Taylor) 95.
Baily[3], William 95, 98, 167, 168, 169, 170.

Baird, —— 48.

Baker, Amos 30.
Baker, Mary (Aldrich[8]) 30.
Baker, Nathaniel 69.
Baker, Sarah (Lane[2]) 69.

Balcom, Elizabeth (Haynes) 110.
Balcom, Henry 110.

Ballau, Alden 30.
Ballau, Reena (Darling) 30.

Bartlett, Clarissa[7] 125.
Bartlett[2], Daniel 123, 125.
Bartlett, Franklin D[7]. 125.
Bartlett[1], Henry 123, 125.
Bartlett, Holoway, 125.
Bartlett, Joel 124.
Bartlett, John[7] 125.
Bartlett[3], Jonas 123.
Bartlett[4], Jonas (Deacon) 123.
Bartlett[3], Jonathan 125.
Bartlett[4], Jonathan 124, 125.
Bartlett, Jonathan[7] 125.
Bartlett, Jotham 125.
Bartlett[7], Jotham 125.
Bartlett, Lawson[7] 125.
Bartlett, Martha (How) 123, 125.
Bartlett, Mary (Bush) 123, 125.
Bartlett Mary E. (Munroe) 125.
Bartlett, Mary (Holoway) 125.
Bartlett, Miriam (How) 125.
Bartlett, Rachel (Rice[6]) 124, 125.
Bartlett, Salina[7] 125.
Bartlett, Sally (Munroe) 125.
Bartlett, Sarah (Patterson[7]) 124.
Bartlett, William L.[7] 125.

"Bas, Benjamin" 46
Bas, Joseph 46.
Bas, Mary 46.
Bas, Samuel 45.

Bass, Abigail (Adams) 48.
Bass, Anne 45.
Bass, Hannah (Adams) 47.
Bass[2], John 42, 45, 46, 47, 48, 58, 59, 158.
Bass[3], John 47, 48.
Bass[2], Joseph 46.
Bass[3], Joseph 47, 48.
Bass, Mary (Adams[3]) 47, 48.
Bass, Mary (Belcher) 47, 48.
Bass, Mary (Howard) 46.
Bass, Ruth (Alden[2]) 42, 45, 46, 47, 48, 58, 59, 158, 159.
Bass[3], Ruth 47.
Bass[1], Samuel (Deacon) 45, 46, 47, 48, 60, 158.
Bass[2], Samuel 46.
Bass[3], Samuel 46, 47, 48.
Bass, Sarah (Wood) 46
Bass[2], Thomas 46.

Bates, Elkanah 65.
Bates, Hannah (Copeland[5]) 65.

Bean, Henry 93.
Bean, John A. 93.
Bean, Mary Ann (Shoemaker) 93.

Bent, John 111.
Bent, Martha (Rice[3]) 111.

Bigelow, Abraham 125.
Bigelow, Mary E. (Bartlett[7]) 125.
Bigelow, Timothy 86.

Bingham, Comfort (Bigelow) 120.
Bingham, Gershom 120.
Bingham, Joseph 120.
Bingham, Joseph 120.
Bingham, Lucy (Barns) 120.

Bishop, Joseph 65.

Blake, Agnes (Bent) 80.
Blake[2], Ann 80.
Blake, Ann (Cole) 82.
Blake, Avice 81.
Blake[11], Baily 98, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Blake, Caroline (Edyinton) 83, 93.
Blake[6], Charles 74, 76, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 84, 163, 169.
Blake[8], Charles Arthur 94.
Blake[7], Charles Maurice 80, 81, 82.
Blake, Charlotte Amanda (Farrington) 82, 83.
Blake[7], Christopher Columbus 83, 92.
Blake[7], Daniel Webster 83.
Blake[2], Edward 80, 163, 169.
Blake, Elizabeth (Dupee) 82.
Blake[8], Estella 93.

Blake[7], Francis 84.
Blake[8], Frederick Columbus 93.
Blake[7], Frederick Horace 84, 94, 96, 98, 99, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Blake[11], Frederick H. 98, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Blake[8], George Clarence 94.
Blake[7], George Washington 83, 93.
Blake[8], Gilbert Edward 93.
Blake[11], Harriet 98, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Blake[7], Harriet Newell 83.
Blake[11], Helen 98, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Blake[7], Henry (England) 82, 163.
Blake[9], Henry (England) 82, 163.
Blake[7], Henry Harrison 83.
Blake, Humphrey 81.
Blake[3], Humphrey (England) 81, 163.
Blake[2], James 80.
Blake[7], James Otis 84.
Blake, John[2] (England) 81, 163.
Blake[2], John 80.
Blake[1], John 80, 163, 169.
Blake[5], John (General) 33, 73, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 163, 169.
Blake[8], John Charles 93.
Blake[3], Jonathan 80, 163, 169.
Blake[7], Julia Munroe 82, 83.
Blake[8], Lalla Etta 93.
Blake[7], Lyman Munson 83.
Blake, Margaret (Billot) 82.
Blake, Margaret (Power) 82.
Blake, Mary B. Hawes 83.
Blake, Mary (Dupee) 76, 82.
Blake, Mary (Winchester) 82.
Blake[8], Minnie A. 83.
Blake[8], Minnie Ellen 93.
Blake[8], Myrtle Alice 93.
Blake[8], Nellie 93.
Blake, Pery Emily (Baily) 84, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 163, 167, 168, 169, 170.
Blake[7], Prentiss Mellen 83.
Blake, Rachel Alice Ellen (Bean) 83, 93.
Blake, Richard 81.
Blake, Robert (see DeBlakeland)
Blake, Robert 81, 82.
Blake[6], Robert (England) 81, 82, 163.
Blake[10], Robert (England) 82, 163.
Blake[8], Rosalia Ella 93.
Blake, Solomon (Captain and Colonel) 73, 82.
Blake, Sophronia (Copeland[6]) 74, 76, 80, 83, 84, 92, 93, 94.
Blake, Tamas Arabelle (Chickering) 83, 93.
Blake[1], William 80, 81, 163, 169.
Blake[2], William 80.
Blake, William[1] (England) 81, 163.
Blake[4], William (England) 81, 163.
Blake[5], William (England) 81, 163.
Blake[8], William (England) 82, 163.
Blake[7], William Watson 83.

Blanden, Sarah (Mollins) 49.

Bowers, Hannah (Partridge) 17.
Bowers[1], John 17.
Bowers[2], John 17.
Bowers[3], John 17.
Bowers, Sarah (Clark[2]) 17.

Boyden, Asa 18.
Boyden, Deborah (Wight[3]) 17.
Boyden, Esther (Thurston) 16.
Boyden[1], John 16.
Boyden[3], John 17.
Boyden[2], Jonathan 16.
Boyden[3], Jonathan 16.
Boyden[3], Joseph 17.
Boyden, Mary (Clark[2]) 16.
Boyden, Mary (Wheeler) 17.
Boyden, Rachel (Fisher[4]) 16.
Boyden[3], Thomas 17.

Bradbury, Addie (Rice[10]) 139, 171, 172.
Bradbury, Jefferson 139, 171, 172, 173.
Bradbury, Melvin Rice[11] 139, 171, 172, 173.
Bradford, William (Gov.) 49, 50, 52, 53, 54, 55.

Brann, Ardelia Moriah (Clark[9]) 101.
Brann, Clarence Wiley[10] 101.
Brann, Erma Estelle[10] 101.
Brann, George 101.
Brann, Henry Harden 101.

Brann, Mary (Bennett) 101.
Brann, Oscar Harvey[10] 101.

Brastow, Billings 82.
Brastow, Lydia (Dupee) 82.

Brewer, Elizabeth (Rice[3]) 108.
Brewer[1], John 108.
Brewer[2], John 108.

Brewster, William 53.

Brigham, Alice (Cushing) 126.
Brigham, David 126.
Brigham, Dinah (Rice[4]) 116, 118.
Brigham, Dolly (Hall) 126.
Brigham, Levi (Colonel) 126.
Brigham, Mary (Rice[3]) 108, 126.
Brigham, Nathan 116.
Brigham, Nathaniel 126.
Brigham, Susanna (Grout) 126.
Brigham, Thomas 108, 126.
Brigham, Winslow 126.

Briggs, Elizabeth (Copeland) 63.
Briggs, William 63.

Brooks, John (Gov.) 73.

Brown, Abraham 115.
Brown, Martha (Ward) 136.
Brown, Mary (Besbeth) 113.
Brown[1], Peter 136, 137, 138, 139, 170, 171.
Brown, William 112.

Bullen, Samuel 15.

Burgoyne, Colonel 118.

Burns, Ellen Almira (Plummer[9]) 35.
Burns, Robert Bruce 35.
Burns, William Henry 35.

Burr, Alice Stearns (Stone[7]) 75, 87, 88, 164.
Burr, Carrie S. (Coleman) 88.
Burr[3], John 87, 163.
Burr[1], Jonathan (Rev.) 87, 163.
Burr[4], Jonathan 87, 163.
Burr[5], Jonathan 87, 163.
Burr[6], Joseph 87, 163.
Burr[7], Joseph Bates 87, 163.
Burr, Lucy (Jones[6]) 87, 164.
Burr Phebe Hopkins (Palmer) 88.
Burr[2], Simon 2nd 87, 163.
Burr, Thomas Stone 87, 163, 164.
Burr[9], Thomas Warren 75, 87, 88, 163, 164.

Bush, John 123.
Bush, Randolph 123.

C

Campbell, Henry 121.

Capen, John (Captain) 46.
Capen, Mary (Bass[2]) 46.

Carlton, Oliver 121.

Carpenter, Alexander 137.

Carver, John (Gov.) 53, 55.

Chamberlain, Joshua (Major) 78.

Chapin, Patty (Rice[7]) 126.
Chapin, Sumner 126.

Chard, Grace (Stanfield) 98.
Chard, Francis 98.

Chenery[5], Dinah (Hamant) 24.
Chenery, Elizabeth (Gamlin) 24.
Chenery[4], Ephraim 24.
Chenery[5], Ephraim 24.
Chenery Hannah (Smith) 24.
Chenery[2], Isaac 24.
Chenery[3], Isaac 24.
Chenery[1], Lambert 24.

Cheney, William 21, 155.
Cheney, John 45.

Clapp, Dana M. 127.
Clapp, Joshua 17.
Clapp, Lydia Flint (Rice[7]) 126.
Clapp, Mary (Boyden[3]) 17.
Clapp, Mary Burgess 89.
Clapp, Nathaniel 89.

Clapp, Sophia Dexter (Athearn) 89.
Clapp, William 89.

Clark[3], Aaron 21.
Clark[6], Abigail 27.
Clark, Abigail (Metcalf) 15.
Clark, Abigail (Morse[4]) 24.
Clark[9], Adoniram Judson 101.
Clark, Alice (Pepper) 9, 10, 11, 15, 153.
Clark, Ann (Partridge) 19.
Clarke, Augustus Peck 9, 11, 12, 14, 28, 30.
Clark[5], Barten 30.
Clark, Benjamin 122.
Clark[2], Benjamin 15.
Clark[3], Benjamin 15, 19.
Clark, Bertha Anna (Pinkham) 146.
Clark[11], Bertha May 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166.
Clark, Betty (Reed) 96, 97, 99, 169, 170.
Clark, Bray 11.
Clark[9], Charles Fisk 100, 101.
Clark[10], Charles Leonard 100, 101.
Clark[2], Daniel 16.
Clark[3], Daniel 19.
Clark[3], Daniel 19, 20.
Clark, David 13.
Clark[3], David 21.
Clark[4], David 13, 14.
Clark, Dorcas (Morse) 15.
Clark[3], Ebenezer 15.
Clark[3], Edward 15.
Clark, Elexer 28.
Clark, Eliza Ann (Copeland[6]) 35, 37, 38, 39, 74, 84, 100, 102, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162.
Clark, Eliza Catherine (Rice[9]) 100, 106, 135, 146, 147, 148, 165, 166.
Clark[6], Elizabeth 28.
Clark, Elizabeth (Norman) 96.
Clark, Elizabeth (Pratt) 15.
Clark, Elizabeth (Puffer[4])25, 26, 27, 156.
Clark[9], Elmer 102.
Clark, Emily (Dodge) 102.
Clark[9], Emma 102.
Clark, Emma J. (Coleman) 36.
Clark[2], Ephraim 15, 16.
Clark[3], Ephraim 16.
Clark[11], Ethel 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166.
Clark[3], Experience 19.
Clark[5], Experience 25.
Clark, Experience (Hinsdale) 18, 19.
Clark, Experience (Wheeler)23, 25, 154.
Clark[3], Ezra 16.
Clark, George Faber (Rev.) 13, 71.
Clark, Georgia Helen (Levenseller) 100, 101.
Clark[9], George Percy 36.
Clark[8], George Whitefield 36, 37.
Clark, Hannah (Drury) (Gleason) 169.
Clark, Hannah (Kee) 96.
Clark, Hannah (Lawrence) 25.
Clark[10], Harry Garfield 101.
Clark[8], Harvey Dexter 35, 38, 39, 74, 84, 100, 102, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162.
Clark[11], Helen 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166.
Clark[9], Herbert Nathan 36.
Clark[3], Hinsdale 19.
Clark Hugh 14, 15.
Clark[1], Hugh 94, 96, 97, 167, 169.
Clark[10], Hugo 147, 148, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166.
Clark, Ichabod 13, 14.
Clark[6], Ichabod 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 153, 154, 155, 156.
Clark, Jacob 13.
Clark[5], Jacob 13.
Clark[6], James 28.
Clark, Jane Minerva (Rowe) 100, 101.
Clark[5], Jenks 30.
Clark[5], Jeptha 25.
Clark[3], Jeremiah 16.
Clark[5], Jerusha 30.
Clark[10], J. Fred 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166.
Clarke, John 14.
Clark[2], John 10, 13, 18, 167.
Clark[2], John 96, 169,
Clark[3], John 20.
Clark, John (A. B.) 15.

Clark[3], Jonathan 20.
Clark[4], Jonathan 20.
Clark[1], Joseph 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 19, 22, 23, 25, 103, 104, 153.
Clark, Joseph 11, 14.
Clark[2], Joseph 12, 13, 14, 18, 19, 20, 21, 153, 155.
Clark[3], Joseph 12, 18, 20, 21, 153, 154, 155.
Clark[4], Joseph 12, 23, 25, 153, 154, 155.
Clark[5], Joseph 12, 25, 153, 154, 155, 156.
Clark[5], Joseph 25, 26, 27, 28.
Clark[6], Joseph 27.
Clark[6], Josiah 27.
Clark[7], Josiah 28, 30, 31.
Clark[11], Lawrence Copeland 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166.
Clark[3], Lea 20.
Clark[11], Lewis White 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166.
Clark[8], Lucina 30.
Clark, Lucy Ella (Dolly) 146.
Clark, Lucy Grant 121.
Clark[10], Mabel Minerva 101.
Clark, Marcia (Winchester) 101.
Clark, Margaret (Morse) 16.
Clark[3], Mary 20.
Clark[4], Mary 20.
Clark, Mary (Allen) 19, 20, 155.
Clark, Mary (Bullen) 15, 16.
Clark, Mary (Lovell) 20.
Clark, Mary (Marean) 96, 97.
Clark, Mary (Sheffield) 10, 18.
Clark, Mary (Wheelock) 21.
Clark, Mary (White) 20.
Clark, Mary (Wight) 21, 154, 155.
Clark[3], Mehitable 19.
Clark, Mehitable (Allen) 16.
Clark[3], Moses 19, 21, 23.
Clark[3], Moses 21.
Clark, Nancy (Hart) 30, 31, 33, 35, 73, 82.
Clark, Nathan 13.
Clark[7], Nathan 30, 31, 33, 34, 35, 36, 73, 82, 101, 153, 154, 155, 156.
Clark[2], Nathaniel 18, 19, 23.
Clark[3], Nathaniel 19.
Clark[8], Nathan Josiah 28, 30, 31.
Clark[3], Noah 16.
Clark[5], Norman (Capt.) 96, 97, 99, 167, 169, 170.
Clark[3], Patience 19.
Clark, Phebe (Sprague[6]) 28, 29, 31, 156.
Clark, Phila (Jenks) 30.
Clarke, Pitt (Rev.) 13, 21.
Clark[3], Rebecca 15.
Clark[11], Robert Pinkham 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166.
Clarke[5], Rowland 25.
Clark, Rumboll 14.
Clark[3], Samuel 16.
Clark[6], Samuel 96, 98, 99, 167, 169, 170.
Clark, Sarah (Pratt) 16.
Clark, Sebrah (Cole) 96, 98, 99.
Clark[3], Seth 15.
Clark[7], Seth 30, 31.
Clark, Solomon 13, 14.
Clark[3], Solomon 13, 20, 21.
Clark[4], Solomon 20.
Clark[5], Stephen 30.
Clark, Susannah (Hartshorn) 16.
Clark, Sylvia (Pickering) 30.
Clark, Sylvia (Staples) 30.
Clark[3], Theophilus 15.
Clark, Thomas 11.
Clark, Thomas 14.
Clarke, Thomas 14
Clark[3], Thomas 20.
Clark[4], Thomas 24.
Clark[6], Thomas 27.
Clark[3], Timothy 15.
Clark[3], Timothy 15.
Clark[10], Walter 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166.
Clark[11], Walter (Jr.) 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166.
Clark[3], William 96, 167, 169.
Clark[4], William 96, 97, 167, 169.
Clark[9], William Copeland 100, 105, 135, 146, 147, 149, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 165, 166.
Clark[11], William Copeland 146, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 162, 163, 165, 166.

Clerk[11], John 14.
Clerk, Rumboll 14.
Clerke, Thomas 14.

Cleveland, John 23.
Cleveland, Keturah (Turner) 23.

Clewley, Isaac 33, 77.

Cloud[3], David 98.
Cloud[2], Jeremiah 98, 170.
Cloud[3], Jeremiah 98.
Cloud[2], John 98.
Cloud[2], Joseph 98.
Cloud[3], Mordecai 98, 170.
Cloud[2], Robert 98.
Cloud, Sarah (Chard) 98.
Cloud[1], William 98, 170.
Cloud[2], William 98.

Cluff, George W. 105.
Cluff, Mabel (Pritchard[10]) 105.
Cluff, Marion Consuelo 105.

Cockran, Claraca (Rice[5]) 130.
Cockran, James L. 130.

Cody, Angelina (Clark[5]) 36.
Cody, John K. 36.

Cole, Abigail (Clark[5]) 24.
Cole, Andria (Chase) 98.
Cole, Elizabeth (Flood) 24.
Cole, Francis 24.
Cole, Francis 24.
Cole, Luther 98.
Cole, William 82.

Coleman, Elijah 36.
Coleman, Lydia 36.

Cooke, Francis 137.

Coolidge, Elizabeth (Rouse) 122.
Coolidge, Hannah (Barron) 122.
Coolidge[1], John 122, 165.
Coolidge, Jonathan 112.
Coolidge, Martha (Rice[2]) 112.
Coolidge, Mary 122.
Coolidge[3], Obediah 122, 165.
Coolidge[4], Obediah 122, 165.
Coolidge, Rachel (Goddard) 122.
Coolidge[2], Simon 122, 165.

Copeland Abbie Jane (Freeman) 66, 161.
Copeland[4], Abigail 61.
Copeland, Achsah (Hart) 33, 63, 65.
Copeland[6], Adonijah Judson 74.
Copeland[6], Adoniram Judson 74.
Copeland, Alice F. 44.
Copeland[6], Almon 66, 67, 161, 162.
Copeland[5], Alvin 67.
Copeland[4], Annie 60.
Copeland[4], Asa 34, 63, 91, 157, 164.
Copeland[3], Benjamin 34, 61, 62, 64, 91, 157, 158, 159, 164.
Copeland[4], Benjamin 62.
Copeland[6], Benjamin Franklin 73, 74, 84.
Copeland[4], Berthier 45.
Copeland[5], Betsey 67.
Copeland Betsey (Bretton) 34, 63.
Copeland[4], Betty 61.
Copeland[4], Betty 61.
Copeland Betty (Snell) 61.
Copeland[7], Clara Deane 67.
Copeland[4], Daniel 61.
Copeland[3], David 42, 61.
Copeland[4], David 61.
Copeland, Deborah (White[4]) 60.
Copeland[3], Ebenezer 60.
Copeland[4], Ebenezer 61.
Copeland[4], Ebenezer 61.
Copeland[4], Elisha 61.
Copeland, Elizabeth 42, 61.
Copeland[4], Elizabeth 61.
Copeland Elizabeth (Allen[7]) 66, 67, 161, 162.
Copeland Elizabeth (Clap) 61.
Copeland, Elizabeth (Tolman) 61.
Copeland[4], Elijah 61.
Copeland[5], Elijah 65, 66, 161.
Copeland[6], Elijah 66, 161.
Copeland[7], Elijah Watters 84, 99.
Copeland[2], Ephraim 45.
Copeland[3], Ephraim 60.
Copeland[5], Eunice 68.
Copeland, Eunice (Danforth) 63.
Copeland[7], Florence Elizabeth 67, 161.
Copeland[7], Frank Merton 67, 161, 162.
Copeland[2], Hannah 45.
Copeland[4], Hannah 61.
Copeland[4], Hannah 61.

Copeland, Hannah (Stone) 63.
Copeland[8], Helen Florence 99.
Copeland[7], Horatio Whitmore 84.
Copeland[5], Isaac 65.
Copeland[4], James 60.
Copeland[7], Jennie Freeman 66, 161.
Copeland, John (Sir) 42, 43.
Copeland[2], John 44, 45.
Copeland[3], John 45.
Copeland[8], John Franklin 99.
Copeland[3], Jonathan 61.
Copeland[4], Jonathan 61.
Copeland[3], Joseph 61.
Copeland[4], Joseph 61.
Copeland[4], Joseph 61.
Copeland[4], Joseph 41, 42.
Copeland[5], Joseph 34, 63.
Copeland[6], Laura Ann 66.
Copeland[8], Laura Townsend 99.
Copeland[1], Lawrence 34, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 47, 61, 90, 91, 157.
Copeland[5], Lemuel (Deacon) 33, 34, 63.
Copeland, Leroy 42.
Copeland[5], Luen 65.
Copeland[2], Lydia 45.
Copeland[3], Lydia 45.
Copeland[4], Lydia 60.
Copeland[4], Lydia 61.
Copeland, Lydia (Townsend) 39, 40, 41, 42, 44, 45, 47.
Copeland[6], Martha Maria 74.
Copeland, Martha (White) 63, 64, 65, 68, 160
Copeland[4], Mary 61.
Copeland[4], Mary 61.
Copeland, Mary (Arnold) 44.
Copeland, Mary (Bass) (Webb) 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 59, 62, 158, 159.
Copeland[8], Mary Estelle 99.
Copeland, Mary (Thayer[4]) 59, 60.
Copeland, Mehitable (Atwood) 44.
Copeland, Mercy 44.
Copeland[3], Mercy 45.
Copeland[3], Moses 61.
Copeland[4], Moses 63.
Copeland[4], Moses 41, 42, 63.
Copeland, Nancy (Hall) 84, 99.
Copeland, Nancy (Hodges[6]) 65, 66, 161.
Copeland[3], Nathaniel 44.
Copeland[4], Newcomb 61.
Copeland[7], Otis Allen 67.
Copeland, Patience (Sweet) 61.
Copeland, Priscilla (Smalley) 74.
Copeland[4], Rachel 61.
Copeland[4], Rachel 61.
Copeland, Rachel (Briggs) 34, 63, 164.
Copeland[4], Rebecca 60.
Copeland[4], Rebecca 61.
Copeland[4], Rhoda 61.
Copeland[2], Richard 45.
Copeland, Ruth 44.
Copeland[3], Ruth 45.
Copeland[4], Ruth 61.
Copeland, Sally Bowers (Leonard) 74.
Copeland[3], Samuel 45.
Copeland[4], Samuel 63.
Copeland[4], Sarah 61.
Copeland[4], Sarah 61.
Copeland, Sarah (Allen[4]) 61, 62, 64, 91, 159, 164.
Copeland[3], Seth 45.
Copeland, Silence (Lane) 39, 65, 68, 69, 70, 73, 160, 162.
Copeland[8], Susan Mabel 99.
Copeland[5], Susanna 68.
Copeland, Susan (Watters) 74, 84, 99.
Copeland[2], Thomas 41, 44.
Copeland[2], Thomas 41, 44.
Copeland[3], Thomas 44.
Copeland[5], Thomas (Captain) 62.
Copeland, Warren Turner 61.
Copeland[2], William 34, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 59, 62, 157, 158, 159.
Copeland[3], William 45, 59, 60.
Copeland[3], William 45, 59, 60.
Copeland[4], William 60.
Copeland[4], William 61, 157.
Copeland[4], William 63, 64, 65, 66, 68, 158, 159, 160.
Copeland[5], William 39, 65, 68, 69, 70, 72, 73, 84, 157, 158, 160, 162.
Copeland[6], William 74.
Copeland[7], William Almon 67, 161, 162.
Copeland[7], William Edwards 84.
Copeland, William Judson 43.
Copeland[7], William Leonard 74.
Copeland, W. L. (M. D.) 39.

Crane, Abigail (Puffer[3]) 27.
Crane, Eliza Ann (Clark[9]) 101.
Crane, Florence[10] 102.
Crane, Francis 101.
Crane, Frank Bither 101.
Crane, Frank Cogswell[10] 102.
Crane, Hannah (Copeland[4]) 61.
Crane, Harvey Clark[10] 102.
Crane, Irene Hull (Bither) 101.
Crane, Joseph 61.
Crane, Leo Francis[10] 102.
Crane, Mary (Copeland[4]) 61.
Crane, Seth 61.
Crane, Wilma June 102.
Crane, William 27.

Crowell, Prince 89.
Crowell, Martha Burgess 89.

D

Danforth, Elijah 62.
Danforth, Susannah (Copeland[4]) 62.

Daniels, Jeremiah (Hon.) 24.

Darling[2], Benjamin 30.
Darling[1], Denice 30.
Darling[4], Elijah 30.
Darling, Hannah (Francis) 30.
Darling, Lucy (Clark[7]) 30, 31.
Darling[3], Peter 30.

David, King of Scotland 42, 43.

Davis, Ann (Brigham) 127.
Davis, Ann Eliza[7] 127.
Davis, Caroline G.[7] 127.
Davis, Cyrus[7] 127.
Davis[3], Daniel 114.
Davis[1], Dolor 114, 127.
Davis, Elizabeth W. (Bruce) 127.
Davis, Hannah Gates[7] 127.
Davis, Henry Gassett[7] 127.
Davis, Isaac Brigham[7] 127.
Davis, Isaac Brigham[7], 127.
Davis[5], Isaac 127.
Davis[6], Isaac Jr. 127.
Davis, John[7] 127.
Davis, Mary (Hubbard[4]) 114.
Davis, Mary (Mead) 127.
Davis, Polly[7], 127.
Davis, Polly (Rice[6]) 127.
Davis[2], Samuel 114, 127.
Davis, Sarah Rice[7] 127.
Davis[3], Simon 127.
Davis[4], Simon 127.

Day, Russell 92.

Deane, Abigail (Harlow) 67, 162.
Deane, Esther (Avery) 67, 162.
Deane[1], John 67, 162.
Deane[2], John 67, 162.
Deane[3], Samuel 67, 162.
Deane, Sarah (Edson) 67, 162.
Deane[4], William 67, 162.
Deane[5], William 67, 162.

De Blakeland, Robert 80.
De Blakeland[11], Robert 82, 163.

Delano, Ada Fay[9] 90.
Delano, Alconder 90.
Delano, Etta Mertilla[8] (Silsby) 90.
Delano, Forest Rowe 90.
Delano, Ida May[9] 90.
Delano, Martha Elethea[9] 90
Delano, Mary Alden[2] 58, 59.
Delano, Philip 58.
Delano, Thomas 58, 59.

De-la-Noye, Philip 48, 58, 59.

De Rogers, Eunice (Williams) 118.
De Rogers, John 118.

Dexter, Anson 123.
Dexter, Sarah (Fiske) 123.

Doak, Raine (Wiswell) 132.

Doane Caroline (Eldridge) 89.
Doane, John 89.

Dodge, William 102.

Dole[9], Alexander Watters 86,
Dole, Amelia R. 86,

Dole, Amos 86.
Dole[8], Charles Edmund 86.
Dole[9], Charles Edmund Jr. 86.
Dole, Cyrus Rufus 75, 85, 86.
Dole, Dorcas (Fernald) 86.
Dole, Elihu 86.
Dole[9], Florence Margaret 86.
Dole, Florence Robertson (Watters) 86.
Dole[8], Frank Brewer 86.
Dole[9], George Addison 87.
Dole[9], George Raymond 86.
Dole, Hannah 86.
Dole, Lydia Flora (Hamilton) 86.
Dole, Mary Elizabeth (Stone[7]) 75, 85, 86.
Dole, Matilda (Hews) 85.
Dole[9], Robert Alden 86.
Dole, Sophronia 86.

Drummond, Harriet Farwood (Blake) 94.
Drummond, Thomas R. 94.

Drury[4], Caleb 97, 169.
Drury, Elizabeth (Barron) 97, 98.
Drury, Elizabeth (Eames) 97.
Drury[1], Hugh 97, 111, 168, 169.
Drury[2], John 97, 111, 168, 169.
Drury[5], Josiah 97, 98, 169.
Drury, Lydia (Rice[2]) 97, 111, 168, 169.
Drury, Rachel (Rice[3]) 97, 109, 111, 169.
Drury[3], Thomas 97, 109, 111, 169.

Dudley, Governor 27.

Dunn, William 71, 72.

Dupee, Charles 82.
Dupee, Hannah (Smith) 82.

E

Eager, Nathan 125.
Eager, Sarah (Bartlett) 125.

Edward, I. 80.
Edward, III. 42.

Elizabeth, Queen 43.

Ellis, George 136.

Evans, Matthias 18.
Evans, Sarah[3] (Smith) 17, 18.

Everett, Ebenezer 66.
Everett, Edward (Hon.) 27, 66.
Everett, Hannah (Richards) 66, 161.
Everett[2], John 66, 161.
Everett[3], John 66, 161.
Everett[4], Joseph 66, 161.
Everett, Mary Elizabeth (Pepper) 66, 161.
Everett, Mercy Brown 66, 161.
Everett, Richard 27, 67, 161.

Ewrill, Abiel 57.

Extrom, Anna 102.
Extrom, Augusta Holstrom 102.
Extrom, Charles 102.
Extrom, Eliza Ann (Crane[10]) 102
Extrom, Henry 102
Extrom, John Alden 102.
Extrom, John Lawrence 102.
Extrom, Lawrence 102.
Extrom, Matthias 102.
Extrom, Oscar 102.
Extrom, Pregenia 102.
Extrom, Robert 102.
Extrom, Victor 102.

F

Farnsworth, Joseph 69.
Farnsworth, Mary (Lane[2]) 69.

Farrar, Benjamin (Captain) 28.

Farrington, Charlotte (Rogers) 83.
Farrington, Daniel 83.
Farrington, John 33, 34, 77.

Fay Lucy (Warren[6]) 119, 122,
Fay, Nahum 119, 122.

Fernald, Robert C. 105.

Fisher, Abigail (Smith[3]) 18.
Fisher, Anthony 16, 18.
Fisher, Ebenezer 33, 77.
Fisher, Elizabeth (Boylston) 18.
Fisher, Hannah (Adams) 16, 18.
Fisher[2], John 18.
Fisher[3], John 16, 18.
Fisher[4], John 18.
Fisher[1], Joshua 16, 18.
Fisher[2], Joshua (Lt.) 16.

Fletcher, Abigail[4] (Hubbard) 114.
Fletcher, (Mrs.) G. A. 42.
Fletcher, Samuel 114.

Fogg, Charles Alson 144.
Fogg, Jonathan (M. D.) 104.
Fogg, Josephine R. (Murray) 144.

Forbush, Abigail (Rice[4]) 109.
Forbush, Dorcas (Rice[3]) 109.
Forbush, Samuel 109.
Forbush, Thomas 109.

Forth, Robert 40.

Freeman[7], Ann Eliza 103, 166.
Freeman, Edith M. (Howard) 104.
Freeman[7], Emeline Frances 103, 166.
Freeman[7], George Edward 104, 166.
Freeman[2], Henry 103.
Freeman[3], James 103, 166.
Freeman[5], James 103, 166.
Freeman, Marcia Jane (Fogg) 104.
Freeman, Nancy Jerusha (Clark[5]) 35, 103.
Freeman[6], Reuben 35, 103, 166.
Freeman[1], Samuel (Esq.) 66, 103, 166.
Freeman[2], Samuel 103, 166.
Freeman[4], Samuel 103, 166.
Freeman[7], Walter Stinson 103, 166.

Fremont, John C. 107.

Frisbie, Caroline (Rice[8]) 132.
Frisbie, Lyman 132.
Frisbie, Lyman P. 132.

Frost, Della M.[9] 145.
Frost, James I.[10] 145.
Frost, William E. 145.

Fuller, Abbie (Ling) 142.
Fuller[8], Besse[10] 142.
Fuller[8], Carl Ellis[10] 142.
Fuller[8], Carroll Everett[10] 142, 173.
Fuller[8], Catherine Rice 173.
Fuller[7], Charles (Doctor) 141, 142, 173.
Fuller, Charlotte Wiswell (Rice[9]) 141, 142, 173.
Fuller[3], David (Captain) 142, 173.
Fuller[4], David 142, 173.
Fuller[5], David 142, 173.
Fuller, Deborah Ellis (Baker) 142.
Fuller, Elizabeth (Deane) 142.
Fuller, Elizabeth (Elliott) 142.
Fuller, Elizabeth (Everett) 142.
Fuller, Esther (Fisher) 142.
Fuller, Evelyn (Costigan) 142.
Fuller, Evelyn Amanda Ames 142, 173.
Fuller, Hannah (Flower) 142.
Fuller[8], Herbert Leon[10] 142, 173.
Fuller, John 142.
Fuller[8], Louis Nealey[10] 142, 173.
Fuller[8], Mildred Charlotte[10] 142, 173.
Fuller, Ralph 142.
Fuller[8], Ralph[10] 142.
Fuller, Sarah (Gay) 142.
Fuller[6], Timothy (Hon.) 142, 173.
Fuller[8], Timothy Arthur[10] 142, 173.
Fuller, Thomas 141, 142, 173.
Fuller[2], Thomas 142, 173.
Fuller[8], Willard Cecil[10] 142, 173.
Fuller, William 142.

G

Gale[2], Abraham 121.
Gale[3], Abraham 121.
Gale, Elizabeth[6] (Grout) 121.
Gale[4], Isaac 121.
Gale[6], Jonas 121.
Gale, Judith (Sawyer) 121.
Gale, L. D. (Dr.) 121.
Gale[5], Nehemiah 121.

Gale, Rachel (Parkhurst) 121.
Gale[1], Richard 121.
Gale, Ruth (Marsh) 121.
Gale, Sarah (Fiske) 121.

Gates, General 118.

Gardner, Samuel 40.

Garrom, Captain 72.

George, Thomas (Major) 33, 73, 77.

Gery, Ann (Rice[2]) 113.
Gery[1], Nathaniel 113.
Gery[2], Nathaniel 113.

Gilmore, Alice Lauretta (Hart) 164.
Gilmore, Alma Maria (Hart[7]) 91, 157.
Gilmore, David 91.
Gilmore, Madge [8] and [9] 91, 157, 164.
Gilmore, Mary W. (Pearl) 91.
Gilmore, Pascal Pearl (Hon.) 91, 157, 164.
Gilmore, Sally (Coombs) 91.
Gilmore, Samuel 33, 77, 91.
Gilmore, Tyrrel 91

Gladstone, ——— 86.

Gleason[4], Ebenezer 98, 170.
Gleason, Hannah (Drury[6]) 97, 98, 169.
Gleason[3], John 98, 170.
Gleason[5], Micajah 97, 98, 169, 170.
Gleason, Persis 121.
Gleason, Phineas, 121.
Gleason, Thankful (Johnson) 98.
Gleason[1], Thomas 98, 170.
Gleason[2], Thomas 170.

Golden, Ambrose Golden (Rev.) 40.

Goodwin, Nathaniel 130.

Goss, Elmer Henry 92.
Goss, Henry 92.
Goss, Lelia Copeland (Hart [7] and [8]) 92.
Goss, Lucy Evelyn [8] and [9] 92.
Goss, Marion Frances [8] and [9] 92.

Gosslee, John Wesley 99.
Gosslee, Mary Ann (Stoakes) 99.

Gould, Alice Hammond (Allamby[8]) 85.
Gould, George Fred 85.

Goulding, Abigail (Rice[3]) 115.
Goulding, Palmer 115.

Grant, Abbie Augusta (Rice[9]) 135.
Grant[10], Alice Augusta 135.
Grant, Andrew (Lt. Col.) 78.
Grant[10], Edwin Sampson 135.
Grant, Enoch Sampson 135.
Grant[10], Frank Winfred 135.
Grant, Fred Augustus 135.
Grant[10], Fred Augustus 135.
Grant, Hannah (Cole) 135.
Grant, ——— (Blaisdell) 135.
Grant[10], Lilly Bell 135.
Grant, Roy Melvin 135.
Grant, Samuel 135.

Gregg, Ann (Gregg) 95, 168.
Gregg, David 95, 168.
Gregg, Elizabeth (Alford) 95.
Gregg[1], George 95, 167.
Gregg[2], John 95, 167.
Gregg[3], Richard 95, 167, 168.
Gregg[3], Samuel 95, 168.
Gregg[3], Susanna (Curl) 95.
Gregg[2], Thomas 95, 168.

Griffis, William Elliott (Rev.) 51.

Grout, Amy Campbell (Carlton) 121.
Grout, Benjamin[6], 121.
Grout, Betty (Gleason) 121.
Grout, Dorothy 121.
Grout, Ebenezer[6] 121.
Grout, John 121.
Grout, Joseph 120, 121.
Grout, Joseph 120.
Grout, Joseph[6] 121.
Grout, Lucy 121.
Grout, Mary (Harrington) (Rogers) 120.
Grout, Mindwell 121.
Grout, Phebe (Puffer) 121.
Grout, Polly (Houston) 121.

Grout, Rebecca (Woodbury) 121.
Grout, Samuel[6] 121.
Grout, Sarah (Cakebread) 121.
Grout, Sarah (Rice[5]) 120, 121.
Grout, Seth[6] 121.
Grout, Susannah (Hager) 120.
Grout, Susannah (Haskell) 121.
Grout, William[6] 121.

H

Hall, John R. 99.
Hall, Mary Ann 99.

Hamant[4], Asa 24.
Hamant[5], Elias 24.
Hamant[2], Ephraim 23.
Hamant, F. D. 23.
Hamant[1], Francis 23, 24.
Hamant[5], Francis 24.
Hamant, Hephzibah (Clark[4]) 23, 24.
Hamant, Mary (Daniels) 24.
Hamant[5], Mehitable 24.
Hamant, Milletiah (Clark[4]) 16, 23.
Hamant, Peninnah (Clark[5]) 24.
Hamant[5], Seth 24.
Hamant[2], Timothy 16, 23.
Hamant[3], Timothy 23, 24.
Hamant[5], Timothy 24.

Hamilton, Aaron 86.
Hamilton, Lydia Mars (Gardiner) 86.
Hamilton, Silas 86.

Hamlin, Hannibal 147.

Hammond, Nora 87.

Handy, Lavinia (Aldrich[8]) 30, 31.
Handy, Wescott 30.

Harding, Henry 18.
Harding, Sarah[3] (Smith) (Evans) 18.

Harlow, Edwin A. (Rev.) 38.
Harlow, Eliza Ann (Pritchard[9]) 38, 157.
Harlow, Hattie (Jerusha) King (Pritchard[9]) 38, 157.
Harlow, Lincoln (Rev.) 38.

Harris, Doctor 11.
Harris, Mary Fay 68.
Harris, Walter 68, 162.

Hart, Alice Lauretta[7] 91.
Hart, Catherine (Comins) 34, 73.
Hart, Charles F. 73.
Hart, Eliza Bretton (Copeland[7]) 34.
Hart, George 34, 73.
Hart, Henry Thomas[7] 76, 90, 91, 92, 157, 164.
Hart, Jacob (Captain) 31, 32, 33, 63, 73, 77, 82, 90.
Hart, Jacob Jr. 34.
Hart, Jerusha (King) 31, 32, 33, 63, 73, 82, 90.
Hart, John Walter[8] and [9] 92.
Hart, Lauretta Sophia (Wiswell[7]) 76, 90, 91, 92, 164.
Hart, Melvina Maud (Day) 92.
Hart, Nancy (Farrington) 34.
Hart, Russell (Captain) 34.
Hart, Samuel King 34, 90, 91, 157, 164.
Hart, Sarah Allen (Copeland[6]) 34, 90, 91, 157, 164.
Hart, Walter Lincoln [7] and [8] 92.
Hart, Wealthea (Bretton) 34.
Hart, William Jarvis 34.

Hartshorn, Abial 16.

Haskell, Phineas 121.

Hastings, Joseph 111.
Hastings, Ruth (Rice[3]) 111.

Hatchely, Timothy 136, 172.

Hathorn, George Edgar (Dr.) 104.
Hathorn, Jennie (Pritchard[10]) 104, 153.
Hathorn, Roland Edgar[11] 104, 153.
Hathorn, Sarah Esther[11] 104.

Hawes, Benjamin (Colonel) 28.

Haws, Galen 83.
Haws, Harriet (Lindley) 83.

Hayden, Jonathan 44.
Hayden, Sarah (Copeland[3]) 44.

Haynes, Elizabeth[4] 114.
Haynes, Elizabeth (Rice[3]) 113, 115.
Haynes, John 113.
Haynes, Joseph[4] 114.
Haynes, Mary[4] 114.
Haynes, Mary (Gates) 114.
Haynes, Peter 113.

Haywood, Elizabeth[4] Hubbard 114.
Haywood, Samuel (Deacon) 114.

Herrick, Jedediah (Gen.) 73.

Hewes, Benjamin 18.

Hibbins, (Mr.) 40.

Hill, Gertrude Caroline[8] 75.
Hill, Helen Augusta (Stone[7]) 75.
Hill, John 19.
Hill, Malinda Barker 75.
Hill, Rebecca (Clark[2]) (Richardson) 19.
Hill, Thomas Jefferson 75.
Hill, Thomas Jefferson Jr. 75.

Hinsdale, Ephraim 18.
Hinsdale, Mehitable (Plimpton) 18.
Hinsdale, Robert 19.

Hobart, Thomas 68.

Hodges, Berthia (Williams) 65, 161.
Hodges, Esther (Gallop) 65, 161.
Hodges[2], Henry 65, 66, 161.
Hodges[3], Joseph (Major) 65, 66, 161.
Hodges[4], Joseph (Captain) 65, 66, 161.
Hodges[5], Joseph (Captain) 65, 66.
Hodges, Laura (Williams) 65.
Hodges, Mary (Andrews) 65, 161.
Hodges, Miriam (Bishop) 65, 161.
Hodges[1], William 65, 161.

Holbrook, Daniel 21.
Holbrook, Elizabeth (Clark[4]) 21.
Holbrook, Patience (Rice[3]) 111.

Holliday, Ben 107.

Hollinshed, Abbie Rice (Blake[7]) 83.
Hollinshed, Edward B.[8] 83.
Hollinshed, John 83.
Hollinshed, Mary[8] 83.

Hosmer, James Jr. 115.

Hovey, Prudence A. (Whitney) 130.
Hovey, William 130.

How, Abraham 110.
How, Hannah (Ward) 110.

Howard, F. O. 104.

Howland, Elizabeth (Tillie) 137, 138, 171, 172.
Howland, Elizabeth (Vaughn) 137, 139, 171.
Howland, Isaac 137, 138, 171, 172,
Howland, John 53, 55.
Howland, John 136, 137, 138, 171, 172.

Hubbard, Azubah (Moore) 114.
Hubbard, Daniel[4] 114.
Hubbard, Ebenezer[4] 114.
Hubbard, Hannah[4] 114.
Hubbard, Hannah (Rice[3]) 114, 115.
Hubbard, John[4] 114.
Hubbard, Jonathan 114.
Hubbard, Jonathan[4] 114.
Hubbard, Joseph[4] 114.
Hubbard, Mary (Conant) 114.
Hubbard, Rebecca (Bulkley) 114.
Hubbard, Samuel[4] 114.
Hubbard, Thomas[4] 114.

Hudson, ——— 113.

Hunt, Eunice (Copeland[4]) 63.
Hunt, Joseph 63.

I

Isgate, Eleazer 45.

Isgate, Abigail (Copeland[2]) 45.

J

Jameson, E. O. 9, 10.

Jeffrey, Hannah (Reynolds) 125.
Jeffrey, Sophia[7] (Bartlett) 125.
Jeffrey, Stephen W. 125.
Jeffrey, William 125.

Jilson, Mary (Darling[5]) 30.
Jilson, Phebe (Darling[5]) 30.

Johnson, G. Willard 148.
Johnson, Katharine (Hadly) 95.
Johnson, Margaret (Berthwaite) 95.
Johnson[1], Robert 95, 168.
Johnson[2], Robert 95, 168.

Jones, Abraham[4] 62.
Jones, Abraham[4] 62.
Jones[2], Benjamin 87, 164.
Jones[3], Benjamin 87, 164.
Jones[4], Benjamin 87, 164.
Jones[5], Benjamin 87, 164.
Jones, Betty[4] 62.
Jones, David 17.
Jones, Ephraim 61.
Jones, Ephraim[4] 62.
Jones, Ephraim[4] 62.
Jones, Hannah[4] 62.
Jones, Hannah[4] 62.
Jones, John[4] 62.
Jones, Joseph[4] 62.
Jones, Leah (Sprague) 87.
Jones, Lucy (Jones) 87.
Jones, Mary[4], 62.
Jones, Mary (Copeland[3]) 61.
Jones, Mary (Jordan) 87.
Jones, Moses[4], 62.
Jones[1], Robert 87, 164.
Jones[3], Sarah (Boyden) 17.
Jones[1], Sarah (Lane) 87.
Jones, Thomas 87.

K

Keyes, Abigail (Livermore) 123.
Keyes, Frederick 121.
Keyes, John 123.
Keyes, John 123.
Keyes, John (Deacon) 123.
Keyes, Lucy (Hale) 123.
Keyes, Sarah (Grout[6]) 121.

Kilbourne, Alice May (Fogg) 144.
Kilbourne[9], Catherine Winifred 144, 173.
Kilbourne, Charlotte (Bates) 143, 144.
Kilbourne[4], David 143, 173.
Kilbourne, Elizabeth (Fisk) 143.
Kilbourne, Fannie Jane (Rice[9]) 143, 144, 173.
Kilbourne[2], George 143, 173.
Kilbourne, Mary (Foster) 143.
Kilbourne, Mary (Mace) 143.
Kilbourne, Mercy (Smith) 143.
Kilbourne[4], Samuel 143, 173.
Kilbourne[4], Thomas 143, 173.
Kilbourne[5], William 143, 173.
Kilbourne[6], William 143, 173.
Kilbourne[7], William (M. D.) 143, 173.
Kilbourne[8], William Bates 143, 144, 173.
Kilbourne[9], William Rice[10] 144, 173.

King, Abigail (Clapp alias Rice) 115.
King, Joseph 113.
King, Judith (Whitmore) 64.
King, Marquis F. (Hon.) 113.
King, Peter 113.
King[2], Peter 113, 115.
King, Phillip 64.
King, Peter (Eng.) 113.
King, Samuel 31, 33, 82, 90.
King, Samuel (alias Rice) 115.
King[1], Thomas 113, 165.

L

Lamb, Edward 62.

Lane[2], Andrew 63.
Lane[4], Asoph 68.
Lane[4], Benjamin 68, 69, 70, 160, 162.
Lane[4], Ebenezer 68.
Lane[3], Eleazer 69.
Lane[3], Elizabeth 69.
Lane[4], Elizabeth 68.
Lane, Elizabeth (Copeland[4]) 62.
Lane[4], Ephraim 68.
Lane[4], Ephraim 62, 63.
Lane[5], Ephraim 62.
Lane[6], Ephraim 62.
Lane[2], George 68, 69, 160, 162.
Lane[3], Hannah 69.
Lane, Hannah (Skinner[3]) 68, 70, 162.
Lane, Hepzibah (Moss) 68, 70.
Lane[3], John 63, 69, 70.
Lane[3], John 68, 69, 162.
Lane[4], John 68.
Lane[6], Joseph 68, 69, 70, 160, 162.
Lane[3], Josiah 69.
Lane[3], Mary 69.
Lane[4], Mary 68.
Lane, Mehitable (Hobart) 63, 68.
Lane, Mehitable (Stone) 62.
Lane[4], Melatiah 68.
Lane[3], Peter 69.
Lane[4], Priscilla 68.
Lane, Ruth (Shepperson) 62, 63.
Lane[3], Sarah 69.
Lane[4], Sarah 68.
Lane[4], Sarah 68.
Lane, Sarah (Briggs) 63, 68.
Lane, Sarah (Harris[2]) 68, 69, 162.
Lane[4], Samuel 68.
Lane[5], Seth 68, 69, 70, 160, 162.
Lane, Silence (Weatherell) 68, 70.
Lane[3], Susannah 69.
Lane[1], William 63, 68, 69, 160.

Lawrence, Ebenezer 25.

Leland, Hopestill 111.

Leland, Patience (Rice[3]) (Holbrook) 111.

Leonard, Berlinda (Copeland[5]) 67.
Leonard, Cromwell (Hon.) 67.
Leonard, George 74.
Leonard, Jacob 67.
Leonard, James 67.
Leonard, Jonathan 67.
Leonard, Margaret (King) 74.
Leonard, Mary (Wild) 67.
Leonard, Rebecca (Smith) 67

Levenseller, Arthur Earl 101.
Levenseller, Arthur Rich 101.
Levenseller, Bertha Eliza (Clark[10]) 101.
Levenseller, Hiram Clarge 100.
Levenseller, Mary Elizabeth (Rollins) 100.

Leverett, John (Gov.) 37.

Lincoln, Annie (Lane) 69.
Lincoln, Thomas, 69.

Livermore, Abigail (Ball) 123.
Livermore, John 110.
Livermore, Jonathan (Deacon) 123.

Loker, John 111.
Loker, Sarah (Rice[3]) 111.

Long, James 69.
Long, Mary (Lane[2]) 69.

Lovell[1], Alexander 20.
Lovell[2], Alexander 20.
Lovell, Elizabeth 20.
Lovell, Lydia (Albee) 20.

Luce, George W. 134.
Luce, Susan (Remick[6]) 134.

Lyford, Caroline Sophia (Freeman[7]) 103, 166.
Lyford, Edward Cook 103.
Lyford, Elizabeth Mayo[10] 103, 166.

M

Malona, Dorcas Augusta 104.
Malona, John 104.

Maltby, John (Rev.) 133.

Mann, David 33, 36, 77.
Mann, Mary (Blake) 36.
Mann, Sarah (Tibbetts) (Osgood) 36.
Mann, Thomas (Deacon) 36.

Mariam, Elizabeth (Townsend) 40.
Mariam, Samuel 40.

Mason, Ebenezer 15.
Mason, Elizabeth (Clark[3]) 16.
Mason, Hannah (Clark[3]) 15.
Mason, John 16.

Maurice, Charles (Captain) 78, 79, 80.

Mayhew, John Adams 82.
Mayhew, Selinda Maria (Blake[7]) 82.

Maynard, Dorothy (Rice[5]) 120.
Maynard, Phineas 120.

Mayo, Addie M. (Atwood) 144.
Mayo[10], Clarence A. 144.
Mayo[10], Donald A. 145.
Mayo[10], Harold E. 144.
Mayo[9], Henry W. (Hon.) 144, 145
Mayo[8], Isaac N. 144.
Mayo, Rachel B. (Rice[5]) 131, 144.

McIntyre, O. A. (Mrs.) 42.

McRuer, Doctor 104.

Metcalf[1], John 15.
Metcalf[2], Joseph 15.
Metcalf, Leonard (Rev.) 25.
Metcalf, Michael 25, 134.
Metcalf, Sarah (Bowers) 15.

Mollins, Alice 48.
Mollins, Priscilla 48, 56, 57.
Mollins, William (Mr.) 48, 49, 50, 56, 57, 158.
Mollins, William Jr. 49.

Moore, Berlin 122.
Moore, George 134.
Moore, Grace Ann (Remick[7]) 134.

Morey, Ebenezer 63.
Morey, Lydia (Copeland[4]) 63.

Morse, Bethsheba (Clark[5]) 25.
Morse, Charles B. 134.
Morse, Elizabeth 22.
Morse, Elizabeth (Hamant) 22, 24.
Morse, Grace (Rice[3]) 110.
Morse, Hannah (Phillips) 15, 22, 24.
Morse[3], Jeremiah 22, 24.
Morse[4], Jeremiah 42.
Morse[2], Joseph 15, 22, 24.
Morse[3], Josiah 24.
Morse, Keziah (Clark[5]) 24.
Morse, Mehitable (Clark[4]) 22.
Morse, Nathaniel 110.
Morse, Rhecardo Allington (Remick[7]) 134.
Morse[1], Samuel 15, 22, 24.
Morse[4], Timothy 22.
Morse, Uriah 25.

Munroe, Abraham 125.
Munroe, Abraham (Captain) 126.
Munroe, David 126.
Munroe, Sarah (Knight) 125.

N

Napoleon, ——— 80.

Nelson, Annette Susan (Townsend) 100.
Nelson, Jesse Alexander 100.
Nelson[9], Jesse Francis 100.

Newton, Ezekiel 116.

Newton, Huldah (Rice[4]) 116.
Newton, Persis (Rice[5]) 116.
Newton, Timothy 116.

Nixon, Hannah Drury[6] (Gleason) 97.
Nixon, John (Gen.) 97.

Noyes, Joseph 110.
Noyes, Mary (Darwell) 110.

O

Owen, Ebenezer 45.

P

Packard, Elijah 123.
Packard, Lucy (Rice[7]) 123

Paine, Benjamin 44.
Paine, Elizabeth (Copeland[3]) 44.
Paine, Hannah (Bass[2]) 46.
Paine, John O. 30.
Paine[4], Mary 44.
Paine[4], Nathaniel 44.
Paine[4], Phebe 44.
Paine[4], Phineas 44.
Paine, Roxellana (Darling[8]) 30.
Paine, Stephen 46.

Parker, Hannah A. (Rice[5]) 130.
Parker, ——— 130.

Parmenter, Benjamin 109.
Parmenter, Tamazine[3] (Rice) 108.

Partridge, Esther (Turner) 23.
Partridge, Lydia (Wight) 19.
Partridge, Nathaniel 19.
Partridge, Sarah (Colburn) 19.
Partridge, William 19.
Partridge[2], Zachary 23.

Patrick, Adaline P. (Davis[7]) 127.
Patrick, John 127.

Paybody, Elizabeth (Alden[2]) 57.
Paybody, William 57, 59.

Patterson, Anson[7] 124.
Patterson, Benjamin F.[7] 124.
Patterson, Beulah (Clark) 124.
Patterson[3], David 124.
Patterson, David[7] 124.
Patterson, Eliza (Norcross) 124.
Patterson, Isaac C.[7] 124.
Patterson[1], James 124.
Patterson[2], James 124.
Patterson[4], Jonathan 124.
Patterson, Lawson B.[7] 124.
Patterson, Levinah (Platt) 124.
Patterson, Louisa (Alexander) 124.
Patterson, Lydia (Fiske) 124.
Patterson, Maria (Gilbert) 124.
Patterson, Rebecca (Stevenson) 124.
Patterson, Sabra[7] 124.
Patterson, Sarah (Rice[6]) 124.
Patterson, Savilla (Dunkley) 124.
Patterson, William[7] 124.

Peaks, George F. 134.
Peaks, Mary (Remick[7]) 134.

Penley, J. G. 144.

Perntr, Corporall 45.

Pinkham, James 146.
Pinkham, Mary Elizabeth (McKenney) 146.
Pinkham, Polly (Blye) 146.
Pinkham, Samuel 146.
Pinkham, William Blye 146.

Plimpton, Amos 18.
Plimpton, Henry 18.
Plimpton, Mary (Smith[3]) 18.

Plummer, Agnes Angusta[9] 35.
Plummer, Agnes Pennel 35.
Plummer, Albert 35.
Plummer, Almira Sprague (Clark[5]) 31, 35.
Plummer, Nathaniel 35.

Pond, Jabez 18.
Pond, Mary (Smith[3]) (Plimpton) 18.
Pond, Oliver (Captain) 76.

Power, Thomas 82.

Pratt[1], John 16.
Pratt[2], John 16.
Pratt, Rebecca (Colburn) 16.
Preble, George H. (Captain) 29.

Prince, Thomas (Gov.) 103.

Pritchard, Anna Crosby[10] 105, 157.
Pritchard, Artemus How[9] 38, 157.
Pritchard, Arthur Osborn[10] 105, 157.
Pritchard, Eliza Ann (Clark[8]) 35, 37, 38, 104, 153, 157.
Pritchard, Esther S. (Malona) 38, 104, 105.
Pritchard, George Artemus[9] 38, 105, 157.
Pritchard, Hannah (Perley) 37.
Pritchard, John[2] 37, 157.
Pritchard, John[4] 37. 157.
Pritchard, John Henry[10] 104.
Pritchard, Margery Joy[10] 105, 157.
Pritchard, Marion[10] 105.
Pritchard, Martha Caroline[10] 105, 157.
Pritchard, Martha Caroline (Fernald) 38, 105.
Pritchard, Mary[6] 38.
Pritchard, Mary Angelina[9] 38, 157.
Pritchard, Mary Ann (Givren) 104.
Pritchard, Minnie[10] 105.
Pritchard, Nathan Clark[9] 38, 157.
Pritchard, Paul[4] 37, 157.
Pritchard, Sarah (Averill) 37.
Pritchard, Stephen[5] 38, 157.
Pritchard, William[1] 37, 157.
Pritchard, William Henry[9] 38, 104, 153, 157.
Pritchard, William Start[6] 35, 37, 38, 157.

Proctor, Edward 124.
Proctor, Harwood 124.
Proctor, Mary (Patterson[7]) 124.
Proctor, Sophia Patterson[7] 124.

Puffer, Abiel (Beacon) 27.
Puffer, Abigail (Everett) 26, 27.
Puffer[3], Benjamin 27.
Puffer[3], Eleazer 26, 27, 156.
Puffer, Elizabeth (Talbot) 26, 27, 157.
Puffer[1], George 26, 156.
Puffer[3], Jabez 26.
Puffer[2], James 26.
Puffer[3], James 27.
Puffer, Job 121.
Puffer[3], John 27.
Puffer[3], Jonathan 27.
Puffer[3], Joseph 27.
Puffer, Loring W. 26.
Puffer[2], Matthias 26, 27, 156.
Puffer[5], Nathan 26.
Puffer[6], Nathan 26.
Puffer, Rachel (Farnsworth) 26, 27.
Puffer[3], Samuel 27.
Puffer[4], Samuel 26.

R

Reed, Betty (Gleason[7]) 97, 169.
Reed, Jacob 97, 169.
Reed, Micajah 97.

Remick, Abigail (Gilman) 133, 134.
Remick, Abigail (Trefethen) 133.
Remick, Ann Frances 134.
Remick[7], Charles 134.
Remick[1], Christian 133, 134, 166.
Remick[6], Daniel 134.
Remick[7], Edward 134.
Remick[4], Enoch 133, 134, 166.
Remick[6], George 135.
Remick, Hannah Shaw 134.
Remick[2], Jacob 133, 134, 166.
Remick[6], Jacob Gilman 134.
Remick[3], John 133, 134, 166.
Remick[6], Louisa 134.
Remick[7], Lyman 134.
Remick, Mary J. (Holt) 134.
Remick, Mary (Wilson) 133.
Remick, Minnie B. (Dow) 134.
Remick, Rhecardo Thompson (Sherburne) 134.

Remick[6], Samuel 134.
Remick[5], William 133, 134, 166.
Remick[7], William 134.
Remick[7], William Arthur 134.

Revere, Paul 37.

Rice, Abba (Wiswell) 132.
Rice, Abigail F. Goodwin 130.
Rice[5], Abigail M. 130.
Rice, Abigail (Muzzy) 120.
Rice[7], Abraham M. 127.
Rice, Adonijah 117.
Rice, Alice (Brigham) 128.
Rice[8], Almira 132.
Rice[4], Anna 117, 118.
Rice, Anna (Derby) 112.
Rice, Anna (Rice[3]) 109, 110.
Rice, Ann (Hovey) 130.
Rice[7], Anthony C. 125.
Rice[4], Ashur 117.
Rice, Azubah (Cobb) 122.
Rice[10], Barbara 144.
Rice[7], Barnabas 123.
Rice[6], Baxter 125.
Rice[7], Baxter 126.
Rice[2], Benjamin 112.
Rice[3], Benjamin 109.
Rice[7], Benjamin 122.
Rice[8], Benjamin A. 130.
Rice[9], Benjamin Crosby 140.
Rice[8], Benjamin F. 131.
Rice, Bernice (Maynard) 124, 129, 131.
Rice, Bethiah (Ward) 109.
Rice[7], Betsy 123.
Rice, Betsey (Lawrence) 123.
Rice[3], Caleb 109, 117.
Rice[3], Caleb 112.
Rice[7], Caroline 131.
Rice, Caroline M. (Hayes) 130.
Rice, Catherine Boardman (Remick[6]) 106, 132, 133, 134, 135, 166.
Rice, Catherine (De Rogers) 118.
Rice[7], Charles 127.
Rice[8], Charles I. 130.
Rice[7], Charles L. 127.
Rice[9], Charles Sumner 144.
Rice[9], Charlotte Wiswell 141.
Rice[10], C. Marie 144.
Rice[7], Cyrus 130, 131, 132, 165.
Rice[2], Daniel 106, 112.
Rice[3], Daniel 109.
Rice[3], David 108.
Rice[3], Dorcas 109.
Rice[6], Dorothy 120.
Rice, Dorothy (Robinson) 116, 119.
Rice[3], Ebenezer 113.
Rice[4], Ebenezer 117.
Rice[6], Eber 123.
Rice[7], Eber 123.
Rice[1], Edmund (Deacon) 97, 106, 107, 108, 111, 114, 117, 126, 164, 168, 169.
Rice[2], Edmund 112.
Rice[3], Edmund 109, 117.
Rice[3], Edmund 114, 115, 117, 118, 165.
Rice[5], Edmund 120.
Rice[6], Edmund 120.
Rice[6], Edmund 120.
Rice[2], Edward 106, 109, 110.
Rice[3], Edward 115.
Rice, Eleazer[3] 112.
Rice[4], Eleazer 117, 118.
Rice[3], Elisha 110.
Rice, Eliza Catherine (Remick) 135, 147, 148, 165.
Rice, Eliza M. (Shepard) 123.
Rice, Elizabeth (Balcom) 110.
Rice, Elizabeth G. (Frye) 124.
Rice, Elizabeth (King[2]) 112, 113, 115, 165.
Rice, Elizabeth (Moore) 108, 114, 126.
Rice, Elizabeth (Morse) 126.
Rice, Elizabeth (Robinson) 112.
Rice, Elizabeth (Wells) (Wheeler) 109.
Rice, Elizabeth (Wheeler) 111.
Rice, Elizabeth (Willard) 112.
Rice[8], Ellen A. 130.
Rice, Emma (Carlson) 131.
Rice[3], Ephraim 110.
Rice[3], Esther 114, 115.
Rice, Frances A. (Edwards) 130.
Rice, Francis Here 117.
Rice[8], Frank 131.
Rice[8], Frank 132.
Rice[8], George 132.
Rice[8], George A. 131.
Rice[8], George F. 130.
Rice[3], Gershom 110.
Rice[3], Grace 110.
Rice[5], Hannah 122.

Rice, Hannah (Brown) 118.
Rice, Hannah (Gassett) 120.
Rice, Hannah (Livermore) 110.
Rice, Hannah (Walker) 108.
Rice, Hannah (Whipple) 120.
Rice, Hannah (Wiswell) 130, 132.
Rice[7], Harriet 125.
Rice, Harriet F. (Kettell) 126.
Rice[2], Henry 97, 106, 108, 111, 114, 126, 169.
Rice[8], Henry H. 131.
Rice[4], Hezekiah 114.
Rice[8], Hiram 130.
Rice[7], Ira Coolidge 129.
Rice[3], Isaac 111.
Rice, Isabel Fawcet 130.
Rice[7], Israel Chapin 126.
Rice[3], Jacob 109.
Rice[3], James 110.
Rice[7], James Bayard 123.
Rice, Jane (Corey) 112.
Rice, Joanna Maria (Thomas) 136, 137, 138, 139, 171, 172, 173.
Rice[3], John 109.
Rice[7], John 126.
Rice[9], John Melvin 136, 137, 138, 139, 171, 172.
Rice[8], John Wilkins 106, 132, 133, 134, 135, 147, 165, 166.
Rice[3], Jonas 110.
Rice[3], Jonathan 108, 114.
Rice[3], Jonathan 112.
Rice[2], Joseph 106, 112, 117.
Rice[3], Joseph 112.
Rice[3], Joseph 116.
Rice[3], Joshua 114, 115.
Rice[3], Josiah 112.
Rice[4], Josiah 117.
Rice, Joyce (Russell) 109.
Rice[7], Jubal 131, 144, 145.
Rice[7], Lewis 126
Rice, Loammi 130.
Rice, Lois (Munroe) 126.
Rice[8], Lorenzo D. 130
Rice[7], Louisa 126.
Rice[8], Louisa M. 131.
Rice[8], Lucy 130.
Rice, Lucy (Bingham) 120.
Rice, Lucy (Fay) 122.
Rice, Lydia 106.
Rice, Lydia[3] 109.
Rice, Lydia[3] 109.
Rice, Lydia (Fairbanks) 115.
Rice, Lydia (Stevens) 120.
Rice, Lydia (Wilson) 126.
Rice[9], Lyman Frisbie 140, 141.
Rice, Marian (De Rice) 117.
Rice, Martha 112.
Rice, Martha (Eames) 108, 114.
Rice, Martha (Lamson) 111.
Rice, Mary 110.
Rice, Mary 110.
Rice[4], Mary 114.
Rice[3], Mary 110, 111.
Rice[3], Mary 115.
Rice[8], Mary A. 130.
Rice, Mary Atwood 129.
Rice, Mary B. (Bisbee) 124.
Rice, Mary (Beers) 112.
Rice, Mary (Brown) 112, 115.
Rice, Mary (Chandler) 125.
Rice, Mary E. (Munroe) 126.
Rice, Mary (Graves) 109.
Rice[4], Mary (Haynes) 114.
Rice, Mary (Noyes) 110.
Rice, Mary (Stone) 110
Rice, Mary (Ward) 112.
Rice[2], Mathew 106, 111.
Rice, Melinda (Atwood) 131.
Rice, Mercy (Brigham) 108.
Rice, Mercy (Kerly) 112.
Rice, Mercy (King[2]) 112.
Rice[4], Moses 116.
Rice[6], Moses 121, 129, 131, 141, 145, 165
Rice[4], Nahor 116, 117.
Rice[3], Nathaniel 110.
Rice, Nellie (Goodwin) 144.
Rice[7], Otis 124.
Rice[7], Persis 123.
Rice, Persis (Bartlett[1]) 123.
Rice, Persis (Newton) 117.
Rice[3], Peter 110.
Rice[8], Philander 132.
Rice[8], Philo 132.
Rice[3], Phineas 112.
Rice[6], Phineas 120.
Rice[7], Rachel 124.
Rice[7], Rachel 123.
Rice[8], Rachel B. 131.
Rice, Rachel (Coolidge[5]) 122, 165.
Rice[3], Rebecca 112.
Rice, Rebecca (Gamwell) 123.
Rice, Rebecca (How) 150.

Rice[7], Reuben 126.
Rice[8], Richmond 131.
Rice[7], Rispah 123.
Rice, Rispah (Wilson) 122.
Rice, Ruth 122.
Rice[4], Ruth 117, 118.
Rice, Ruth (Parker) 114, 116, 118.
Rice[7], Sally 130.
Rice[2], Samuel 106, 112, 113, 115, 116, 165.
Rice[3], Samuel 114, 115.
Rice[4], Samuel 114.
Rice[6], Samuel 120.
Rice[6], Samuel 122.
Rice[7], Samuel 124.
Rice[7], Samuel 123.
Rice[8], Samuel 131.
Rice[6], Samuel Robinson 120.
Rice[3], Sarah 112.
Rice[6], Sarah 120.
Rice[8], Sarah 131.
Rice[7], Sarah Brigham 126.
Rice, Sarah E. (Farmer) (Hill) 144.
Rice, Sarah (Hosmer) 115.
Rice, Sarah (Stone) 110.
Rice, Sarah W. (Dexter) 123.
Rice, Sarah (Wheeler) 112.
Rice[4], Seth 116, 118, 119, 165.
Rice[5], Seth 122, 128, 129, 165.
Rice[6], Seth 120.
Rice[6], Seth 128.
Rice[7], Seth 123.
Rice[4], Silas 116, 117, 118, 119.
Rice[6], Simeon 120.
Rice[7], Sophia 124.
Rice, Susan (Brigham) 126.
Rice, Susan K. (Knowlton) 126.
Rice[6], Susanna 120.
Rice[7], Susannah 126.
Rice, Susannah (Keyes) (Moore) 122.
Rice, Sybil (Collins) 111.
Rice, Tabatha (Stone) 109.
Rice, Tamazine 106, 107, 108.
Rice, Thankful (Rice[4]) 117, 118.
Rice, Thomas 117.
Rice[2], Thomas 106, 110.
Rice[3], Thomas 109, 110, 117.
Rice[4], Timothy 116, 117, 118, 119.
Rice[8], Walter C. 130.
Rice[6], William 126.
Rice[7], William 126.
Rice[8], Willis 131.
Richardson[1], John 19.
Richardson[2], John 19.
Richardson, Rebecca (Clark[2]) 19.

Roberts, Bennett 125.
Roberts, Ermina (Rice[7]) 125.

Robins, Hannah (Clark[4]) 23.
Robins, John 23.
Robins, Relief (Rice[7]) 122.
Robins, Seth 122.

Robinson[8], Abby Mariah 83.
Robinson[8], Charles Blake 83.
Robinson, Halbert G. 88.
Robinson, John Fisher 83.
Robinson[8], John Preston 83.
Robinson, June Alice (Burr[8]) 88, 163, 164.
Robinson, Mary Louisa (Blake[7]) 83.

Rounds, Agnes (Gasslee) 99.
Rounds[9], Blanche Estelle 99.
Rounds, David 99.
Rounds, Edward David 99.
Rounds, Esther (Deane) 99.
Rounds, Frederick Wesley 99.
Rounds, Kate (Hall[8]) 99.

Rowe, Joseph Eddy 100.
Rowe, Lois Ann (Howe) 100.

Rubenstein, Helen (Remick[7]) 134.

Ruck, Mr. 40.

Ryder, Elizabeth (Lane[2]) 69.
Ryder, Thomas 69

S

Sabin, Elizabeth (Boyden[3]) 17.
Sabin, Nehemiah 17.
Sanford, Tabatha (Clark[3]) 15.
Sanford, Thomas 15.

Sargent, Daniel 29.
Sargent, David 2nd 85.
Sargent, Hannah Wood (Stone[7]) 75, 84.
Sargent, Horace Augustus 75, 85.
Sargent, Mary (Weeks) 85.

Saunders, M. 131.
Saunders, Parazanda (Rice[8]) 131.

Sawin, Abigail (Manning) 111.
Sawin, Deborah (Rice[3]) 111.
Sawin[2], John 111.
Sawin[1], Robert 111.
Sawin[3], Thomas 111.

Sawyer, Angelina A. (Baldwin) 128.
Sawyer, Charles A. 148.
Sawyer, Lewis[7] 128.
Sawyer, Lucy Fairbank (Sawyer[7]) 128.
Sawyer, Oliver 128.
Sawyer, Oliver Barrett[7] 128.
Sawyer, Sapphira (Rice[6]) 128.
Sawyer, Sophia 128.
Sawyer, Stephen 128.

Sewall, Henry (Major Gen.) 78.

Shaw, Catherine (Rice[10]) 142.
Shaw, Harold Milton 142.
Shaw, Sarah (Copeland[4]) 62.
Shaw, Thomas 62.

Sheffield, Mary 10.

Silsby, Achsah Sophia (Clark[5]) 36.
Silsby, Ann Hesseltine (Wiswell[7]) 76, 92.
Silsby, Benjamin 36.
Silsby, Edith Mertilla[8] 92.
Silsby, Eusebius 121.
Silsby, George Wilson 76, 92.
Silsby, Goodale 90, 92.
Silsby, Goodale Jr. 76, 90, 92.
Silsby[8], Herbert Lincoln 90.
Silsby, Herbert M.[9] 36.
Silsby, Horace 36.
Silsby, Howard Wiswell 90.
Silsby, Martha Maria (Wiswell[7]) 76, 90.
Silsby, Polly (Mann) 36.
Silsby, Sally (Epps) 90, 92.
Silsby, Sarah (Grout) (Silsby) 121.
Silsby[8], Winfield (Scott) 90.

Skinner[1], Thomas 70, 162.
Skinner[2], Thomas 70, 162.

Smith[5], Abigail 25.
Smith, Abigail (Clark[4]) 25.
Smith, Abigail[3] (Rice) 108.
Smith, Albert A. 36.
Smith, Alice Marion (Silsby) 36.
Smith[5], Amos 25.
Smith[5], Azuba 25.
Smith[3], Daniel 18.
Smith, Deborah (Pratt) 18.
Smith, Elizabeth 21.
Smith, Elizabeth (Turner) 21, 22.
Smith[5], Hannah 25.
Smith[1], Henry 17, 21, 25.
Smith[3], Henry 18, 25.
Smith[4], Henry 25.
Smith[5], Henry 25.
Smith, Herbert M. 36.
Smith, Lydia (Partridge) 18.
Smith, Mary (Adams) 18.
Smith, Mary (Clark[4]) 18, 21.
Smith[5], Moriah 25.
Smith, Moses 24.
Smith[3], Nathaniel 18, 21.
Smith, Patience (Hamant) 24.
Smith, Ruth (Barber) 18.
Smith[2], Samuel 17, 21, 22, 25.
Smith[3], Samuel 22.
Smith[5], Samuel 25.
Smith[2], Samuel (wife of) 17.
Smith[5], Sarah 25.
Smith, Sarah (Clark) (Bowers) 17.
Smith[5], Seth 25.
Smith, Silverman (Captain) 86.
Smith, Thomas 108.

Snare, Almira O. (McLaughlin) 145.
Snare, Audrey Odell 145.
Snare, Austin W. 145.
Snare, James Archer 145.
Snare, James M. 145.
Snare, Louisa M. (Rice[8]) 131, 145.
Snare, Willis W. 145.

Sprague, Alice (Bucklin) 28.
Sprague[5], Amos 28, 156.
Sprague[3], Benjamin 28, 156.
Sprague[4], Benjamin Jr. 28, 156.
Sprague, Edward 28, 156.
Sprague, Mercy (Comstock) 28.
Sprague[1], William 28, 156.
Sprague[2], William 28.

Stackpole, Melinda Atwood (Rice[8]) 131.
Stackpole, Greenleaf 131.

Standish[2], Alexander 58, 59.
Standish[1], Miles 53, 56, 58, 113.
Standish, Rose 56.
Standish, Sarah (Alden[2]) 58.

Staples, Stephen 30.

Stearns, Louis C. 148.

Stevens, Daniel 120.

Stevenson, Sally (Remick[6]) 134.
Stevenson, Shubael 134.

Stone, Alice (Stearns) 74.
Stone, Amey Edna[8] 89.
Stone, Amey Susan (Doane) 75, 89.
Stone, Caroline Alice[8] 89.
Stone, Daniel 110.
Stone, David 112.
Stone, George[7] 75.
Stone, George Albert[8] 89.
Stone, George Edmund[7] 75.
Stone, Hannah (Copeland[6]) 73, 74.
Stone, Henry Timothy[7] 75.
Stone, Gregory (Deacon) 109.
Stone, John 109
Stone, John (Deacon) 46.
Stone, Mary (Rice[3]) 112.
Stone, Mary (Ward) 110.
Stone, Sarah (Bass[2]) 46.
Stone, Timothy 74.
Stone, Timothy Jr. 73, 74.
Stone, Wendell Jacob[8] 89.
Stone, William Copeland[7] 75, 89.
Stone, William Elmer[8] 89.

Sullivan, General 29.

Sumner, Charles (Hon.) 27.
Sumner, Esther (Puffer) 27.
Sumner, William 27.

T

Talbot, Mary (Wadel) 27.
Talbot, Peter 27, 156.

Tarbell, Caroline C. (Rice[8]) 130.
Tarbell, Jeremiah 131.
Tarbell, Sally (Rice[7]) 131.
Tarbell, Thomas J. 130.

Taylor, Hannah (Johnson) 95, 168.
Taylor, Hannah[3] (Rice) (Ward) 108.
Taylor, Joseph 95, 168.
Taylor, Richard 108.

Thayer[6], Abner 60.
Thayer[6], Abner 2nd 60.
Thayer, Anna (White) 60.
Thayer[6], Betsy 60.
Thayer[6], David 60.
Thayer[6], Deborah 60.
Thayer, Deborah (Copeland[4]) 60.
Thayer, Deliverance 47, 60.
Thayer, Deliverance (Priest) 60.
Thayer, Dorothy (Pray) 60.
Thayer[6], Ebenezer 60.
Thayer, Elisha 56.
Thayer[3], Ephraim 44, 47, 48, 60.
Thayer[4], Ephraim 44.
Thayer[6], Ezra 60.
Thayer[6], Hannah 60.
" Thyr " Isaac 45.
Thayer, Margery 60.
Thayer[6], Mary 60.
Thayer, Mary (Copeland[3]) 44.
Thayer[2], Nathaniel 60.
Thayer[6], Rachel 60.
Thayer, Rebecca (Micall) 59.
Thayer, Richard 60.
Thayer[1], Richard 60.
Thayer[2], Richard 60.

Thayer[5], Richard 59.
Thayer[6], Samuel White 60.
Thayer, Sarah (Bass[3]) 44, 47, 48, 60.
Thayer[2], Shadrach 44, 47, 60.
Thayer[4], Shadrach 60.
Thayer[6], Stephen 60.
Thayer[1], Thomas 44, 60.
Thayer[6], Titus 60.
Thayer[5], Uriah 60.
Thayer[6], Uriah 60.
Thayer[2], Zachariah 60.

Thomas, Ayel[7] 136, 171, 172.
Thomas, David 136, 138, 139.
Thomas, David 136, 171, 172.
Thomas, Israel 136.
Thomas, Mary Wood (Thompson) 136, 137, 138, 139, 171, 172.
Thomas, Phebe (Ellis) 136.
Thomas, Phebe (Lyon) 136.
Thomas, Rebecca (Tinkham[5] and [6]) 136, 171, 172.

Thompson, Joanna (Tinkham) 137, 138, 139, 171, 172.
Thompson, Nathaniel 137, 138, 139.
Thompson, Nathaniel 138, 171, 172.
Thompson, Phebe (Godfrey) 138.
Thompson[1], Samuel 62, 159.

Thurston, Esther (Clark[3]) 20.
Thurston[1], John 16, 20.
Thurston[2], John 16.
Thurston, Mary (Wood) 16.
Thurston, Sarah (Thaxter) 20.
Thurston[2], Thomas 20.
Thurston[3], Thomas 20.

Tilden, William S. 10, 22, 23.

Tillie, John 136, 137, 138, 171, 172.

Tinkham, Ebenezer[3] 136, 137, 170, 172.
Tinkham, Ebenezer[5] 136, 171, 172.
Tinkham, Elizabeth (Liscom) 136.
Tinkham, Ephraim 136, 137, 139, 170, 171, 172.
Tinkham, Ephraim Jr. 137, 171.
Tinkham, Hannah (Howland) 137, 139, 171, 172.
Tinkham, Hannah (Shaw) 136.
Tinkham, Hester (Wright) 137.
Tinkham, Jeremiah[4] 136, 137, 170, 172.
Tinkham, Jerusha (Vaughn) 138, 139, 172.
Tinkham[4], John Sr. 137, 138, 139, 171, 172.
Tinkham[5], John Jr. 138, 139, 171, 172.
Tinkham, John 3rd 138, 139, 171, 172.
Tinkham, Mary (Brown[2]) 136, 137, 139, 170, 171.
Tinkham, Mary (Wood) 138, 139.

Tirrill[9], Edgar Bayard 89.
Tirrill, Mary Sophia[8] (Wiswell) 89.
Tirrill, Royal Rogers 89.

Torrens, Charlotte Ann (Stone[7]) 75, 88.
Torrens, Charlotte Augusta[8] 88.
Torrens, Elizabeth May (Horr) 88.
Torrens, Ellen (McGinley) 88.
Torrens, George Henry[8] 88.
Torrens, John 88.
Torrens, John Wesley 75, 88.
Torrens, William Wesley[8] 88.

Towle[8], Bessie Blake 94, 167.
Towle, Eliza Ann (Blake[7]) 83, 94, 167.
Towle[4], George Clarence 83, 94, 167.
Towle[2], Josiah 94, 617.
Towle[8], Roseiter Blake 94, 167.
Towle[1], Simeon 94, 167.
Towle[3], Simeon 94, 167.

Townsend[2], Andrew 39.
Townsend, Charles D. 100.
Townsend, Charles Edward 84, 100.
Townsend, Charles Henry 39.
Townsend, Henry 40.
Townsend[2], John 39.
Townsend, Margaret (Forthe) 40.
Townsend, Mary 40.
Townsend, Robert (of Portsmouth) 39.
Townsend[2], Samuel 39.
Townsend, Sarah (Barnard) 100,

Townsend, Susan Henrietta (Copeland[7]) 84, 100.
Townsend[1], Thomas 39, 40, 41.
Townsend[2], Thomas 39.

Turner, Abigail (Smith) 23.
Turner[5], Abner 23.
Turner[5], Bezaleel 23.
Turner[3], Ebenezer 23.
Turner[5], Ebenezer 23.
Turner[5], Edward 23.
Turner[5], Elisha 23.
Turner, Elizabeth (Baker) 23.
Turner, Esther (Clark[4]) 23.
Turner[1], John 22, 23.
Turner[2], John 23.
Turner[5], John 23.
Turner[5], Joseph 23.
Turner, Mary (Clark[4]) 23.
Turner, Sarah (Adams) 23.
Turner[5], Seth 23.

U

Upway, England, Edward of 156.

V

Vaughn, George 138, 172.
Vaughn, John 138, 172.
Vaughn, Joseph 138, 172.

W

Wadel, John 27.

Walker, Basmath (Hamant[5]) 24.
Walker, Mary 108.
Walker, Nathaniel 24.
Walker, Thomas 108.

Walloons, The 48, 49, 50.

Wallop, John (Esq.) 81.

Ward, ——— 117.
Ward, Eleazer 108.
Ward, Hannah[3] (Rice) 108.
Ward, William (Dea.) 109.

Ware, Dorothy (Rice[3]) 111.
Ware, Elizabeth (Rice[3]) 111.
Ware, Samuel 111.

Warren[6], Daniel 119.
Warren[4], Daniel (Captain) 119.
Warren[2], David 119.
Warren[6], Dorothy 119.
Warren, Elizabeth (Whitney) 119.
Warren[1], John 119.
Warren[3], John 119.
Warren, Mary (Barron) 119.
Warren, Mary (Wetherby) 119.
Warren[5], Moses 119.
Warren[6], Moses 119.
Warren[6], Persis 119.
Warren, Persis (Rice[5]) 119.

Washburn, Israel Jr. (Gov.) 147.

Washington, President 29, 77.

Watters, Andrew 86.
Watters, Martha (Robertson) 86.

Weatherbee, Albert W. 148.

Weatherell[2], Ephraim 71.
Weatherell, John 70.
Weatherell[2], John 70.
Weatherell[1], William 70, 71.
Weatherell[2], William 70.
Weatherell, William (Rev.) 70.

Weatherhead, Lucina (Clark[7]) 30, 31.
Weatherhead, Welcome 30.

Webb, Christopher Jr. 42, 44, 45.

Webb, Mary (Bass[3]) 47.
Webb, Samuel 47.

Webster, Daniel 88, 164.
Webster, John Peters 88, 164.
Webster, Lucy L. (Burr[8]) 88, 164.

Wedge, Daniel 25.
Wedge, Experience (Wheeler) (Clark) 25.

Wells, Jerome 127.
Wells, Lois C. (Rice[7]) 127.
Wells, Ruth (Rice[2]) 113.
Wells, Samuel 113.

Wheeler, Elizabeth (Turner) 25.
Wheeler, Experience (Metcalf) 17, 25, 154.
Wheeler, Isaac 154.
Wheeler[2], Isaac 17, 25, 154.
Wheeler, John 109.
Wheeler, Richard 25, 151.

Wheelock, Abigail (Williams) 116.
Wheelock, Dorcas Perry 116.
Wheelock[2], Eleazer 21.
Wheelock, Elizabeth (Fuller) 21.
Wheelock, Huldah (Rice[4]) 116, 118.
Wheelock, Lydia[3] (Rice) 109.
Wheelock, Nahor[5] 116.
Wheelock, Paul[5] 116.
Wheelock[1], Ralph 21.
Wheelock, Samuel 109, 116.
Wheelock, Samuel[5] 116.
Wheelock, Sarah (Rand) 116.
Wheelock, Timothy[5] 116.

Whipple[5], Augustus Warren 130.
Whipple, Charles 130.
Whipple, Edward 120.
Whipple, Franklin 127.
Whipple, Hannah Gates[7] (Davis) 127.
Whipple, Hannah (Rice[6]) 120.
Whipple, Jonathan 120.
Whipple, Polly M. (Rice[7]) 130.
Whipple, Sarah (Green) 120.

White, Deborah (Penniman) 60.
White, Experience (King) 64.
White, Hannah (Hews) 64.
White, Hannah (Humphrey) 64.
White[1], Isaac 64, 160.
White[2], John 64.
White, Joseph 18.
White[2], Joseph 64.
White, Josiah 110.
White, Mary (Rice[3]) 110.
White[1], Nicholas 64, 65, 160.
White[2], Nicholas 64, 160.
White[3], Nicholas (Dea.) 64, 160.
White, Prudence (Smith[3]) 18.
White[3], Samuel 60.
White[1], Thomas 60.
White[2], Thomas 60.
White, Usula (Macomber) 64.

Whiting, Mary (Clark[3]) 16.
Whiting, Samuel 16.

Whitney, ——— 117.

Whittum, Caroline[9] 132.
Whittum, Moses 132.
Whittum, Sarah Jane[9] 132.
Whittum, Sarah (Rice[8]) 132.

Wight, Alice 21.
Wight[2], Ephraim 17.
Wight, Joseph 18.
Wight, Lydia (Morse) 17.
Wight, Mary (Smith[3]) (Plimpton) (Pond) 18.
Wight, Mehitable (Cheney) 21, 155.
Wight[1], Thomas 17, 21, 154.
Wight[2], Thomas 21, 154, 155.

Wilcox, Amelia (Darling[5]) 30.
Wilcox, Jerald 30.

Williams, Eunice (Mather) 118.
Williams, John (Rev.) 118.
Williams, Rufus 67.
Williams, Sally (Copeland[5]) 67.
Williams, Stephen W. (Dr.) 117.

Wilson, Henry 10.

Winchester, George 100.
Winchester, Helen (Davis) 101.
Winchester, Sarah (King) 33, 82.
Winchester, Silas 33, 77, 82.

Winslow, Edward (Gov.) 54, 55.

Wiswell, Abigail (Deane) 132.
Wiswell, David 132
Wiswell, David 132.
Wiswell, David (Brainard[7]) 76.
Wiswell, Eben 132.
Wiswell, Elijah[7] 76.
Wiswell, George 72, 75, 89.
Wiswell, George 73, 75, 89.
Wiswell[7], George Cushing 76, 89, 90.
Wiswell[8], George Herbert 89.
Wiswell, Mary Elizabeth (Clapp) 76, 89.
Wiswell, Mary (Morey) 75, 89.
Wiswell, Noah 72.
Wiswell, Samuel 132.
Wiswell, Sarah (Cleveland) 132.
Wiswell, Silence Lane 76.
Wiswell, Silence Lane (Copeland[6]) 73, 75, 76.
Wiswell, Susan Jane 76.
Wiswell, Thomas 132.
Wiswell, William Clapp[8] 89.
Wiswell, William Copeland 76.
Wiswell, William Brainard 76.

Withers, Thomas 96.

Wood, Dorothy (Wetherell[2]) 70.
Wood, Ephraim (Deacon) 138, 139.
Wood, Mary (Leach) 139.

Wright, Ada Augusta (Sargent[8]) 85.
Wright, David 18.
Wright, Esther (Cook) 137.
Wright, Hannibal Hadley 85.
Wright[9], Henry 85.
Wright[9], Horace Ellsworth 85.
Wright[9], Mary Isabelle 85.
Wright[9], Nellie Florence 85.
Wright, Priscilla (Carpenter) 137.
Wright, Richard 137.
Wright[8], Russel Gorden 85.
Wright, William 137.

INDEX TO FAMILY LINES

See also Index to Names, Index to Places and Miscellaneous Index.

Alden 50, 51, 52, 159.

Allen (James) 19, 155.
Allen (Samuel) (1) 62, 159.
Allen (Samuel) (2) 66, 161.
Allen (Samuel) (3) 91, 164.

Baily 94, 95, 96, 167.

Bass 42, 45, 47, 48, 158.

Blake (America) 80, 163.
Blake (England) 81, 82, 163.

Brown (1) 136, 170.
Brown (2) 136, 171.

Burr 87, 163.

Cheney 21, 155.

Clark (Hugh) 94, 96, 97, 167.
Clark (Joseph) 9, 100, 146, 153.

Cloud 98, 170.

Coolidge 122, 165.

Copeland (1) 34, 91, 157.
Copeland (2) 39, 42, 43, 91, 157.

Deane 67, 162.

Drury 97, 168.

Everett 66, 67, 161.

Freeman 103, 166.

Fuller 141, 142, 173.

Gleason 98, 170.

Gregg (David) 95, 168.
Gregg (George) 95, 167.

Harris 68, 162.

Hodges 65, 66, 161.

Howland 136, 137, 171.

Johnson 93, 168.

Jones 87, 164.

Kilbourne 143, 144, 173.

King 13, 165.

Lane 63, 68, 69, 160.

Metcalf 15, 25, 154.

Mollins 48, 158.

Pritchard 37, 38, 153, 157.

Puffer 26, 27, 156.

Remick 133, 166.

Rice (1) 106, 164.
Rice (2) 97, 169.
Rice (3) 169.

Skinner 70, 162.

Sprague 28, 156.

Talbot 27, 156.

Thompson 62, 159.

Tillie 136, 137, 138, 172.

Tinkham 136, 172.

Towle 94, 167.

Vaughn 138, 172.

Wheeler 17, 25, 154.

White 64, 65, 160.

Wight 17, 21, 154.

INDEX TO PLACES

See also Index to Names, Index to Family Lines and Miscellaneous Index.

A

Acworth, N. H. 121.
Albion, Maine 42.
Amherst, Maine 90, 92.
Amsterdam, Holland 49.
Ann Arbor, Mich. 88.
Aroostook County, Maine 74.
Ashburton, England 136.
Atkinson, Maine 103.
Attica, Kansas 35.
Attleboro, Mass. 34, 65, 68.
Auburn, Maine 143, 144, 148.
Augusta, Maine 101, 102.
Aurora, Maine 36.
Austerfhendon, England 137.

B

Baltimore, Md. 30.
Bangor Business College 101.
Bangor, Maine 34, 36, 37, 38, 74, 75, 77, 78, 80, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 104, 105, 131, 133, 134, 136, 137, 140, 145, 147, 148.
Bangor Theological Seminary 74.
Barnstable, Mass. 127.
Bates College, Maine 143.
Belchertown, Mass. 28, 31.
Bellevue Medical School, N. Y. 143.
Bellingham, Mass. 10.
Berlin, Mass. 128.
Bermingham Township 96.
Berwick, England 42.
Berwick, Maine 43.
Bethlehem, Pa. 146.
Billerica, Mass. 124.
Black Buttes, Wy. 100.
Blake Settlement 77.
Block Island 64.
Blue Fish River 53.
Boston, Mass. 10, 11, 24, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41, 57, 60, 67, 78, 80, 82, 97, 103, 108, 111, 123, 124, 126, 130, 132, 144.
Boulder, Col. 93.
Bowdoin College 74, 82, 87, 141, 144.
Boxford, England 111.
Boxford, Mass. 37.
Boylston, Mass. 123, 124.
Braintree, Mass. 26, 30, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 49, 60, 61, 62, 66.
Brewer, Maine 37, 38, 39, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 99, 102, 103, 104, 105.
Bridgetown, Barbadoes 85.
Bridgewater, Mass. 58, 66.
Brimfield, Ill. 99.
Brockton, Mass. 26.
Brocon-Ash 40.
Brookline, Mass. 33.
Brooklyn, N. Y. 135.
Buck's County, Pa. 95.
Bucksport, Maine 91, 132, 134.
Burnham, Maine 36.

C

Calais, France 42.
Calais, Maine 44, 86.
California 75, 130, 132.
Calne and Quemberford, England 81, 82.
Calne, England 98.
Cambridge, Mass. 9, 10, 70, 98, 108, 109, 114, 123, 127.
Camden, N. J. 83.
Canada 117, 118, 128.
"Cap an" 45.
Cape Ann 45.
Cape Cod 66, 103, 131.
Cape Elizabeth, Maine 38.
Caribou, Maine 148.
Carmel, Maine 145.
Carmichael's, Pa. 94, 95.
Castana, Iowa 99.
Castine Normal School 102.
Cavendish, Vt. 74
Chariton, Iowa 93.
Chester County, Pa. 94, 95, 96.
Chesterfield, Vt. 130.
Chicago, Ill. 39, 135.
Chichester, England 70.
Chickahominy (River.) (Battle) 83.
Chicopee, Mass. 126, 127.
Chili, South Amercia 132.
Christiana Hundred, Del. 95.
Clarksville, N. H. 96.
Colby College 145.
Coleraine, Ireland 95.
Colesburg, Iowa 94.
Colony of Massachusetts 45, 54.
Columbia, S. C. 125.
Columbus, Ohio 93.
Como, Ill. 74.
Concord, Mass. 10, 37, 110, 111, 114, 115, 127.
Concord, Pa. 98.
Congress 140, 141
Corinth, Maine 94.
Cottage City, Mass. 131.
Crane Church 81.
Cumberland, R. I. 28, 30.

D

Decatur, Ill. 93.
Decatur, Kansas 92, 93.
Dedham, Mass. 9, 10, 11, 12, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 66, 67, 111, 142.
Dedham, Maine 33, 91.
Deerfield, Mass. 117, 118.
Dexter, Maine 44, 101.
District of Maine 77, 78.
Dorchester, Mass. 9, 10, 11, 15, 16, 22, 24, 26, 27, 46, 63, 64, 69, 80.
Dover, Maine 74, 85, 87, 133.
Dover, Mass. 142.
Duxbury, Mass. 47, 53, 56, 58, 59, 66, 70.

E

Eagle Tree Pond 53.
East Brewer, Maine 74.
East Cambridge, Mass. 123.
East Corinth, Maine 83, 84.
Eastham, Mass. 66, 103.
Easton, Maine 90.
Easton, Mass 64.
East Orrington, Maine 72.
Eddington, Maine 33, 34.
Egypt 107.
Enfield, Maine 148.
Enfield, Mass. 126.
England 10, 13, 15, 17, 21, 22, 24, 25, 41, 43, 48, 49, 51, 52, 65, 68, 69, 71, 80, 87, 103, 106, 110, 111, 112, 124, 133, 163.
Evanston, Ill. 92, 93.
Everett, Mass. 102.
Exeter, Maine 75.

F

Fairfield, Maine 94.
Fairhaven, Mass. 61.
Falmouth, Maine 125.
Fitzwilliam, N. H. 130.
Fort Scott, Kansas 135.
Framingham, Mass. 108, 109, 124.
Frankfort, Maine 135.
Franklin, Mich. 124.
Fredericton, N. B. 88.

G

Galveston, Texas 134.
Gardiner, Maine 86.
Geneseo, Ill. 74.
George's Corner 33.
Germany 50, 51.
Gilmore's Corner 33.
Glenburn, Maine 133.
Gorham, Maine 58.
Grafton, Mass. 125.
Grand Meadow, Iowa 94.
Greene, Maine 144.
Greene County, Pa. 95.
Groton, Ct. 110.
Guiana 48.

H

Hadley, Mass. 129.
Hampden, Maine 36, 77, 78, 79, 86, 105, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 147.
Hampden Academy 147.
Hampton, N. H. 94.
Harleston, England 142.
Hartford, Conn. 130.
Hart Neighborhood 33.
Harvard University 131.
Henry, Ill. 100.
Hertfordshire, England 106.
Highland, Utah 94.
Hingham, Mass. 28, 63, 68, 67, 87.
Holden, Maine 33, 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 63, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 83, 84, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105.
Holden, Mass. 114, 127.
Holden Centre, Maine 72
Holland 49, 133.
Hopkinton, Mass. 109.
Houlton, Maine 43, 136, 139, 148.
Houston, Texas 134.
Hoy Bridge 45.
Hubbardston, Mass. 120.
Hudson River 131.
Hull, Mass. 80.

I

Illinois 74.
Indian Field 9.
Industry, Maine 133, 134, 135, 146.
Iowa 84, 94.
Ipswich, England 16.
Ipswich, Mass. 143.
Ireland 51, 95.
Isle-of-Wight 17, 21.
Ithaca, N. Y. 51.

K

Kittery, Maine 133.
Knox County, Maine 41.

L

Lake George 19.
Lancaster, Mass. 130.
Lebanon, Conn. 58.
Lewiston, Maine 88.
Lewiston, N. Y. 39.
Leyden, Holland 48, 49, 59.
Lincoln, Maine 101, 102, 133, 135, 141, 142, 143, 146, 147, 148.
Little Compton, R. I. 57.
Littleton, Mass. 122.
London, England 39, 40, 50, 53, 143.
London, Ohio 99.
Loudoun County, Va. 95.
Ludlow, Mass. 126.
Lunenburgh, Mass. 143.
Lynn, Mass. 39, 40.

M

Maine 129, 130, 133, 146, 147.
Maine Medical School 141, 143
Malden, Mass 70.
Manor of Plainfield, England 81.
Mansfield, Mass. 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 70, 71.
Marinette, Wis. 100.
Marlborough, Mass. 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 119, 120, 122, 123, 125, 126, 130.
Marlborough, Pa. 95.
Mars Hill, Maine 90, 92.
Massachusetts 79.
Massachusetts Colony 45.
McArthurstown, Ohio 124.
Medfield, Mass. 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 46.
Medway, Mass. 9, 10, 14, 18, 24, 121, 146.
Mendon, Mass. 18, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 73.
Middleboro, Mass. 49, 126, 136, 137, 138, 139.
Middletown, Pa. 96.
Milbury, Mass. 84.
Milford, Maine 37, 104.
Milton, Mass. 61, 80, 115.
Monida, Wyoming 100.
Mount Wollaston, Mass. 26, 41, 42, 47.

N

Nantasket, Mass. 80.
Naponset, Mass. 9.
Nashua, N. H. 148.
Natchez, Miss. 126.
Nebraska 28, 31.
Needham, Mass. 10, 142.
Newark, N. J. 93.
New England 55, 57, 70, 79, 143.
New Garden, Pa. 95.
New Hampshire 146.
New Haven, Conn. 39.
New Market, N. H. 133.
New Orleans, La. 132.
New Plymouth Adventure 51, 138.
New Plymouth 59.
Newport, R. I. 105.
New Salem, Mass. 120.
Newton, Mass. 96.
New Wrentham, District of Maine 77, 82, 90.
Northampton, Mass. 127.
Northboro, Mass. 117, 122, 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 129, 131.
North Bridgton, Maine 132.
North Eastern Frontier 78.
North of Ireland 95.
Northumberland, England 42, 43.
Norton, Mass. 13, 21, 33, 34, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 70, 71, 72, 75.
Norway 50, 51.
Norwich, England 15, 25.

O

Ohio 102.
Old Colony 54, 55, 56.
Old Hall Parish of Andover, England 81.
Oldtown, Maine 37, 38, 105.
Omaha, Neb. 84, 99.
Orono, Maine 74.
Orrington, Maine 33, 36, 37, 38, 63, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 103, 132, 135.
Ottumwa, Iowa 84, 92, 93, 99, 100.

P

Parish of Barkhamstead, England 106, 111, 112, 113.
Parish of Browham, Wiltshire, England 96.
Parish of St. James, Clerkenwell, 14.
Parish of Wood-Dilton, England 143.
Patten, Maine 88.
Pennsylvania 96.
Philadelphia, Pa. 83,
Phillips, Maine 131.
Picardy, France 82.
Pitminister Parish near Taunton, England 80, 81.
Planting Field 20.
Plymouth, England 136.
Plymouth, Mass. 49, 50, 53, 55, 57, 103, 136, 137.
Pocopson, Penn. 98.
Pontypool, Wales 67.
Portland, Maine 113, 147.
Potash Hill 33, 77.
Princeton, Mass. 96, 98, 99, 122, 123.
" Promised Land " 107.
Prospect, Maine 134.
Providence, R. I. 28, 29, 30, 31.

Q

Quincy, Mass. 26.

R

Raynham, Mass. 34, 63, 64.
Redenhall, England 141.
Redgrove, England 87.
Richland, Kansas 92.
Robbinston, Maine 145.
Rochester, Mass. 89.
Rockford, Ill. 94.
Rocky Point Hospital, Md. 141.
Rowley, Mass. 143.
Roxbury, Mass. 10, 21, 22, 23, 27, 45, 46, 47, 113, 114, 116, 143.
Rumford Falls, Maine 148.
Rutland, Mass. 114, 127.

S

Salem, Mass. 10, 125.
Salem, N. J. 96.
Salmon Falls, N. H. 105.
Sandusky, Ohio 100.
San Francisco, Cal. 80, 82, 132,
Sanford, Maine 105.
Sangerville, Maine 141.
Saratoga, N. Y. 118.
Scituate, Mass. 16, 61, 63, 70.
Scotland 95.
Seattle, Wash. 147, 148.
Sharon, Mass. 66.

Shaster, Dorset County, England 113.
Sherborn, Mass. 10, 16, 18, 111.
Shrews, Mass. 116, 123, 125.
Shrewsbury, Mass. 109, 125.
Shropshire, England 21.
Smithfield, R. I. 28.
Somersetshire, England 80.
Southboro 123.
South Brewer, Maine 88.
Southern Part of England 50.
South Hampton 50, 51, 52.
South Kingston, R. I. 72.
Springfield, Maine 145.
St. Andrews, N. B. 104.
Starks, Maine 146.
St. Charles, Mo. 96, 98, 99.
Stillwater, Minn. 134.
St. John, Zacharias, London 40.
St. Louis, Mo. 98.
Stoughton, Mass. 27.
Stow, Mass. 112, 114.
Sturbridge, Mass. 18, 19, 24.
Sudbury, Mass. 96, 97, 98, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 121, 130.
Suffolk County, England 9, 10, 11.
Surry County, England 48.
Sutton, Mass. 130.
Syleham, England 16, 18.

T

Tamworth, N. H. 133, 134.
Tatterford, England 25.
Taunton, England 67, 80.
Taunton, Mass. 64, 65, 67, 70, 71, 72, 113.
Taunton North Purchase 64.
Taunton South Purchase 64.
The "Centre" 33.
Tomahawk, Wis. 101, 102.
Topeka, Kan. 93.
Topsham, Maine 35.
Trenton, Maine 127.
Trenton, N. J. 83.
Triverton, R. I. 125.
Troy, N. Y. 135.
Trumbull, Conn. 124.
Turner, Maine 61.

U

Union, Maine 83.
Uniontown, Pa. 94, 95.
University of Maine 147.
University of Maine School of Law 147.
University of Michigan 88.
Upper Stillwater, Maine 31, 35.
Upway, England 28.

V

Vassar College 88.
Vermont 38.
Vine Brook 10.
Virginia 95.

W

Wabash, Ind. 135.
Wales 106, 123, 125.
Walpole, Mass. 10, 17, 19, 22, 23, 24, 25, 33, 63.
Waltham, Mass. 136, 139.
Warren, Maine 42, 61.
Warren, Mass. 127.
Warwick, Mass. 120.
Washington, D. C. 36, 78, 121, 140.
Waterford, Maine 123, 124.

Waterloo 80.
Watertown, Mass. 10, 15, 16, 19, 21, 22, 24, 46, 70, 109, 110, 111, 112, 115, 119, 121, 122.
Waterville, Maine 45.
Wayland, Mass. 97, 107.
Weathersfield, Conn. 113.
Wendell, Mass. 720.
Westboro, Mass. 109, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 129, 130.
Westbrook, Eng. 96.
Westfield, Mass. 123.
Weston, Mass. 110.
West Upton, Mass. 103.
Weymouth, Mass. 60, 64.
White Parish, England 81.
Williams, Arizona 31, 35.
Williams College, Mass. 105.
Williamstown, Mass 105.
Wilton, Maine 143.
Wilton, N. H. 123.
Winchester, N. H. 124.
Winona, Minn 83.
Winterport, Maine 135.
Winthrop, Mass. 9, 80.
Wiswell Neighborhood 34, 63, 72, 75, 89.
Woonsocket, R. I. 30.
Worcester, Mass. 110, 114, 116, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131.
Worthwell, England 142.
Wrentham, England 17, 20.
Wrentham, Mass. 13, 17, 20, 21, 29, 33, 36, 76, 77, 80, 82, 90.

MISCELLANEOUS INDEX

See also Index to Names, Index to Family Lines and Index to Places.

Accidentally Killed

Drury[5], Josiah 97.

Whipple, Augustus Warren 130, 131.

Assassinated

Gregg, David Wife and Son 95.

Burned by Indians

Bowers[1], John (Home of) 17.
Deerfield, Mass. 117.
Medfield, Mass. 16, 22.

Died in Army

Rice[9], Lyman Frisbie 140, 141.

General Matters

Aaron Kimball's Co. 129.
A Cabin-boy 71.
"A Fleet of Souldiers to Canadee" 45.
Alden Genealogy 48.
Ancient Records 54.
Asholt Church 81.
"Assistants to the Governor" 53, 54, 55, 56.
Atlantic & Pacific Railroad 35.

Baird's History of Huguenot Emigration to America 48.
Bangor Exchange 34.
Battle of Bunker Hill 96.
Battle of Corinth 93.
Battle Flag 140, 141.
Battle of Harlem Heights 96.
Battle of Lexington 65, 76.
Battle of Neville's Cross, England 42, 43.
Battle of Rappahannock Station 140, 141.
Battle of Ream's Station, Va. 83.
Battle of Rhode Island 29.
Battle of White Plains 97, 99.
"Blazing Star" 108.
Blue Hill Academy 36.
Boston Genealogical Library 44.
Boston-News Letter 57.
Bowdoin College 144.
Boxboro' Castle 42.
Bradford's Account 50.
Bradford's History of Plymouth 50.
Braintree Records 43, 46.
Braintree and Weymouth Men (1652) 17.

Brigantine "Elizabeth" 29.
British Troop 79.
Buttrick Lumber Co. 139.

Captain Benjamin Farrar's Company 28.
Captain David Moore's Company 129.
Captain Ephraim Lyon's Company 129.
Captain Garrom's Company 72.
Captain Samuel Wood's Company 128.
Captain Solomon Blake's Company 73.
Captain Timothy Brigham's Company 128, 129.
"Captain of Plymouth" 58.
Captured Battle Flag 140, 141.
Church of Overstoey 81.
Clark's History of Norton, Mass. 13, 70, 71.
"Clarke's Kindred Genealogies" 9, 28.
"Clark" with or without the final "e" 12, 13, 14.
Co. A 1st Maine Heavy Artillery 147.
Co. C 1st Veteran Infantry 140.
Co. E 6th Maine Regiment 139.
Co. F 6th Infantry Maine Volunteers 140.
Cognawaga Tribe 118.
Colonel Benjamin Hawes's Regiment 28.
Colonel Job Cushing's Regiment 129.
Colonel John Golding's Regiment 129.
Colonel John Jacob's Regiment 129.
Colonel Josiah Whitney's Regiment 129.
Colonial Army 65.
Colonel Nathan Sparhawk's Regiment 129.
Colonel Wades's Regiment 129.
Concord Fight 37.
Coolidge Family 122.
Copeland Association 41, 43.
Council of War 55.
Court Martial 78.
Court of Inquiry 78.
Courtship of Miles Standish 56, 57.
Cromwell's Army 95.
Dartmouth College 36.
Dedham Grant of Land 10.
Deputy Governor 55.
Dorchester Company 9.
Dorchester Grant of Land 11.
Dorchester Records 9, 11.

Eighteenth Regiment Maine Volunteers 147.
"Eldest Sergeant" 72.
English Church 49.
Errata (see last page in book.)

Family of Puffer 26.
First Maine Heavy Artillery 147.
Forgery 33.
"Fortune" 137.
Fremont Expedition 107.
French Church 49.
French Hugnenots 48, 49.
French and Indians 117.
French and Indian War, 1755 118.
French War 96.
"Future" The 92.

Genealogy of the Copelands 42.
Genealogy of Early Settlers of N. E. 54.
General Court 22, 112.
General Blake's Brigade 79.
General Wood's Regiment 128.
Governor's Council 54, 145.
Granite (N. H.) Monthly 42.

Hampden Battle 73, 77.
Hampshire County, Mass. Probate Records 31.
Hatch Tavern 34.
History of Dorchester 11.
History of Medfield, Mass. 10, 14, 20.
History of Medway, Mass. 9, 10, 14.
History of Plymouth 12.
History of Sudbury 113.
History of Williams Family 117.

Indian War of 1675 111.

King Family Association 113.
King James Commission to Sir Edmund Andros 54.
King Phillips War 14, 71.

Lake George 19.
Legislature of Maine 91, 145, 148.
Lexington Alarm 128.
Leyden Congregation 48.
Lieut. Seth Rice's Company 129.
Longfellow's Song 57.
Louisiana Bar 132.

Magistrates of Leyden 49.
Maine Bar 144, 145, 147.
Maine House of Representatives 145.
Maine Medical School 141, 143.
Maine Senate 91, 145.
Maine State College (See University of Maine.)
Major Thomas George's Battalion 73
Mary & John (ship) 9, 80.
Massachusetts Archives 29, 128.
Massachusetts Milita 128.
Massachusetts Revolutionary War Archives 128.
"Masterly Inactivity" 79.
Mayflower Party 48, 52, 59, 137.

N. E. His. Gen. Register 29.
Notes on Early Ship Building 29.

Old Parish Church, Medfield, Mass. 15.
O. & M. Railroad Company 35.
Oliver Pond's Company 76.
Penobscot Tribe of Indians 77.
Petition of Edmund Rice et als. 107.
Plymouth Adventure 49, 51, 138.
Plymouth County, Mass. Probate Records 59
Plymouth Rock 52.
Provincial Army 96.

Quincy Inscription 43.
Rebel Stand of Colors 140.
R. I Service 29.
Rice Family 117.
Rights of the Colonies Infringed 54.

Shawmut Cong'l Church Boston 51.
Ship "Increase" 143.
Ship "Mary Ann" 20.
Ship "Mary & John" 9, 80.
Southern Rebellion 140, 147.
Spelling of name Clark 12, 13, 14.
Speech to Indian Tribe 118.
Stage Line (Ben Holliday) 107.
Steamer "Reindeer" 131.
Sudbury Records 115.
Suffolk County, Mass. Probate Records 12.
Surrender of Burgoyne 96.

Taunton Records 71.
Thayer's Work 44.
The "Compact of the Pilgrims" 52, 53, 54, 136.
The "Future" 92.
The General Court's 3 notes to Hart 33.
The Great Narragansett-Swamp Fitt 72.
The John Alden Trail 50, 51.
The Leyden Congregation 48, 49, 59.
"The Log of the Mayflower" 12.
The Mayflower 50, 51, 52, 54, 136, 137.
The Mayflower Band 52.
The Patent for Plymouth 55.
The Winthrop Party 9, 10, 66, 80, 103.
Throne of England 54.
Townsend Family 39.
Treaty of 1814 80.
U. S. Circuit Court 147.
U. S. Corvette Adams 78.
Union Army 140
University of Maine 35.
Walker Filibustering Party 132.
Walloon 48, 49, 50.
War of '12 78.
War of the Rebellion 83, 139, 140.
War of the Revolution 28, 33, 65, 91, 118, 128, 142.
Washington Bar 147.
Weymouth and Braintree Men (1652) 17.
White Association 64.
Wiltshire Roll 80, 82.
Winthrop Party 9, 80.
Worcester County Regiment 128.

Year Book, American Revolution 29.

Killed in Battle

Blake[7], Henry Harrison 83.
Gleason[5], Micajah 97.

Killed by Indians

Bowers[1], John 17.
Bowers[2], John 17.
Clark[2], Daniel 16.
Deerfield, Mass. (Many) 117.
Puffer, Joseph 27.
Puffer, Rachel (Farnsworth) 27.
Rice[4], Nahor 116, 117.
Smith[2], Samuel (Wife of) 17, 22.
Ward, Eleazer 108.
Williams, Mrs. Eunice (Mather) 118.

Prisoners by Indians

Deerfield, Mass. (112 persons) 117.
Rice[4], Adonijah 117.
Rice[4], Ashur 117.
Rice[4], Silas 116, 117.
Rice[4], Timothy 116, 117.

Revolutionary Service of

Blake[5], John Gen'l 73, 76, 77, 78, 79.
Clark[6], Ichabod Captain 28, 29, 30, 31.
Copeland[4], William Lieut. 65.
Copeland[5], William 73.
Fuller[4], David 142.
Hart, Jacob Captain 33.
Rice[5], Seth Lieut. 128, 129.
Tinkham, John 3rd 138, 139.
Tinkham[5], John Jr. 138.

Revolutionary Soldiers

Blake, John Gen'l 33, 73, 76, 77, 78, 79.
Clark[6], Ichabod Captain 28, 29, 30, 31.
Clark[4], William 96.
Clewley, Isaac 33.
Copeland, William Lieut. 65.
Farrington, John 33.
Fisher, Ebenezer 33.
Fuller[4], David 142.
George, Thomas Major 33.
Gilmore, Samuel 33.
Gleason Micajah 97.
Hart, Jacob Captain 33.
Mann, David 33.
Nixon, John Gen'l 97.
Pritchard, Paul 37.
Rice[5], Seth Lieut. 128, 129.
Tinkham, John 3rd 138, 139.
Tinkham[5], John Jr. 139.
Winchester, Silas 33.

ERRATA*

Page 14 in 15th line Rumbold *should read* Rumboll.

Page 14 between 28th and 29th lines there *should be* a dash line and a heading — LINE OF CLARK RESUMED.

Page 28 in 7th line period after 1771, just before Phebe[6], *should be* a comma.

Page 38 in 13th line Maloney *should read* Malona.

Page 38 in 18th and 27th lines Artemas *should read* Artemus.

Page 83 in last line Clarance *should read* Clarence.

Page 86 in 1st line Elisha *should read* Elihu.

Page 91 in 16th line Tirril *should read* Tyrrel.

Page 92 in 3rd from last line Evenston *should read* Evanston.

Page 110 in 19th line Gresham *should read* Gershom.

Page 120 in 22nd line Gresham *should read* Gershom.

Page 132 in 6th and 8th lines from last Frisbee *should read* Frisbie.

Page 136 the 1st figure in 1st line 5 *should read* 3.

Page 144 next to last line 1892 *should read* 1882.

NOTE.—In the interest of accuracy any one discovering errors or omissions in the text will confer a favor by notifying Hugo Clark, Bangor, Maine, stating the authority on which the correction is based.

JAN 2 1907

JAN 7 1907

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 021 549 429 9